# University of Louisville

# ThinkIR: The University of Louisville's Institutional Repository

# Faculty Scholarship

4-2015

# UV luminosity functions at redshifts $z \sim 4$ to $z \sim 10$ : 10,000 galaxies from HST legacy fields.

R. J. Bouwens Leiden University

G. D. Illingworth University of California, Santa Cruz

P. A. Oesch Yale University

M. Trenti University of Cambridge

I. Labbe Leiden University

See next page for additional authors

Follow this and additional works at: https://ir.library.louisville.edu/faculty

Part of the Astrophysics and Astronomy Commons

## **Original Publication Information**

Bouwens, R. J., et al. "UV Luminosity Functions at Redshifts z~4 to z~10: 10,000 Galaxies from HST Legacy Fields." 2015. *The Astrophysical Journal* 803(1): 49 pp.

This Article is brought to you for free and open access by ThinkIR: The University of Louisville's Institutional Repository. It has been accepted for inclusion in Faculty Scholarship by an authorized administrator of ThinkIR: The University of Louisville's Institutional Repository. For more information, please contact thinkir@louisville.edu.

# Authors

R. J. Bouwens, G. D. Illingworth, P. A. Oesch, M. Trenti, I. Labbe, L. Bradley, C. M. Carollo, P. G. van Dokkum, V. Gonzalez, Benne W. Holwerda, M. Franx, L. Spitler, R. Smit, and D. Magee

### UV LUMINOSITY FUNCTIONS AT REDSHIFTS $z \sim 4$ TO $z \sim 10$ : 10,000 GALAXIES FROM HST LEGACY FIELDS\*

R. J. BOUWENS<sup>1,2</sup>, G. D. ILLINGWORTH<sup>2</sup>, P. A. OESCH<sup>2,3</sup>, M. TRENTI<sup>4</sup>, I. LABBÉ<sup>1</sup>, L. BRADLEY<sup>5</sup>, M. CAROLLO<sup>6</sup>, P. G. VAN DOKKUM<sup>3</sup>, V. GONZALEZ<sup>2,7</sup>, B. HOLWERDA<sup>1</sup>, M. FRANX<sup>1</sup>, L. SPITLER<sup>8,9</sup>, R. SMIT<sup>1</sup>, AND D. MAGEE<sup>2</sup> Leiden Observatory, Leiden University, NL-2300 RA Leiden, Netherlands

<sup>2</sup> UCO/Lick Observatory, University of California, Santa Cruz, CA 95064, USA

Department of Astronomy, Yale University, New Haven, CT 06520, USA

<sup>4</sup> Institute of Astronomy, University of Cambridge, Madingley Road, Cambridge CB3 0HA, UK

Space Telescope Science Institute, 3700 San Martin Drive, Baltimore, MD 21218 USA

<sup>6</sup> Institute for Astronomy, ETH Zurich, 8092 Zurich, Switzerland; poesch@phys.ethz.ch

University of California, Riverside, CA 92521, USA

<sup>8</sup> Australian Astronomical Observatory, P.O. Box 915, North Ryde, NSW 1670, Australia

<sup>9</sup> Department of Physics & Astronomy, Macquarie University, Sydney, NSW 2109, Australia

Received 2014 March 18; accepted 2015 January 22; published 2015 April 13

#### ABSTRACT

The remarkable Hubble Space Telescope (HST) data sets from the CANDELS, HUDF09, HUDF12, ERS, and BoRG/HIPPIES programs have allowed us to map the evolution of the rest-frame UV luminosity function (LF) from  $z \sim 10$  to  $z \sim 4$ . We develop new color criteria that more optimally utilize the full wavelength coverage from the optical, near-IR, and mid-IR observations over our search fields, while simultaneously minimizing the incompleteness and eliminating redshift gaps. We have identified 5859, 3001, 857, 481, 217, and 6 galaxy candidates at  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ ,  $z \sim 8$ , and  $z \sim 10$ , respectively, from the ~1000 arcmin<sup>2</sup> area covered by these data sets. This sample of >10,000 galaxy candidates at  $z \ge 4$  is by far the largest assembled to date with HST. The selection of  $z \sim 4-8$  candidates over the five CANDELS fields allows us to assess the cosmic variance; the largest variations are at  $z \ge 7$ . Our new LF determinations at  $z \sim 4$  and  $z \sim 5$  span a 6 mag baseline and reach to -16 AB mag. These determinations agree well with previous estimates, but the larger samples and volumes probed here result in a more reliable sampling of  $>L^*$  galaxies and allow us to reassess the form of the UV LFs. Our new LF results strengthen our earlier findings to  $3.4\sigma$  significance for a steeper faint-end slope of the UV LF at z > 4, with  $\alpha$  evolving from  $\alpha = -1.64 \pm 0.04$  at  $z \sim 4$  to  $\alpha = -2.06 \pm 0.13$  at  $z \sim 7$  (and  $\alpha = -2.02 \pm 0.23$ at  $z \sim 8$ ), consistent with that expected from the evolution of the halo mass function. We find less evolution in the characteristic magnitude  $M^*$  from  $z \sim 7$  to  $z \sim 4$ ; the observed evolution in the LF is now largely represented by changes in  $\phi^*$ . No evidence for a non-Schechter-like form to the  $z \sim 4-8$  LFs is found. A simple conditional LF model based on halo growth and evolution in the *M/L* ratio ( $\propto (1 + z)^{-1.5}$ ) of halos provides a good representation of the observed evolution.

Key words: galaxies: evolution - galaxies: high-redshift

Supporting material: machine-readable table

#### 1. INTRODUCTION

Arguably the most fundamental and important observable for galaxy studies in the early universe is the luminosity function (LF). The LF gives us the volume density of galaxies as a function of their luminosity. By comparing the LF with the halo mass function-in both shape and normalization-we can gain insight into the efficiency of star formation as a function of halo mass and cosmic time (e.g., van den Bosch et al. 2003; Vale & Ostriker 2004; Moster et al. 2010; Behroozi et al. 2013; Birrer et al. 2014). These comparisons then provide us with insight into the halo mass scales where gas cooling is most efficient,

where feedback from active galactic nuclei (AGNs) or supernovae (SNe) starts to become important, and how these processes vary with cosmic time. In the rest-frame UV, the luminosity of galaxies strongly correlates with the star formation rates (SFRs) for all but the most dust-obscured galaxies (e.g., Wang & Heckman 1996; Adelberger & Steidel 2000; Martin et al. 2005). Establishing the UV LF at high redshift is also essential for assessing the impact of galaxies on the reionization of the universe (e.g., Bunker et al. 2004; Yan & Windhorst 2004; Oesch et al. 2009; Bouwens et al. 2012a; Kuhlen & Faucher-Giguère 2012; Robertson et al. 2013).

Attempts to map out the evolution of the LF of galaxies in the high-redshift universe have a long history, beginning with the discovery of Lyman break galaxies (LBGs) at  $z \sim 3$ (Steidel et al. 1996) and work on the Hubble Deep Field-North (e.g., Madau et al. 1996; Sawicki et al. 1997). One of the most important early results on the LF at high redshift were the  $z \sim 3$  and  $z \sim 4$  determinations by Steidel et al. (1999), based on a wide-area  $(0.23 \text{ deg}^2)$  photometric selection and spectroscopic follow-up campaign. Steidel et al. (1999) derived

<sup>\*</sup> Based on observations made with the NASA/ESA Hubble Space Telescope, which is operated by the Association of Universities for Research in Astronomy, Inc., under NASA contract NAS 5-26555.

<sup>†</sup> Based on observations obtained with MegaPrime/MegaCam, a joint project of CFHT and CEA/IRFU, at the Canada-France-Hawaii Telescope (CFHT), which is operated by the National Research Council (NRC) of Canada, the Institut National des Science de l'Univers of the Centre National de la Recherche Scientifique (CNRS) of France, and the University of Hawaii. This work is based in part on data products produced at Terapix available at the Canadian Astronomy Data Centre as part of the Canada-France-Hawaii Telescope Legacy Survey, a collaborative project of NRC and CNRS.

essentially identical LFs for galaxies at both  $z \sim 3$  and  $z \sim 4$ , pointing toward a broader peak in the star formation history extending out to  $z \sim 4$ , finding no evidence for the large decline that Madau et al. (1996) had reported between  $z \sim 3$  and  $z \sim 4$ .

Following upon these early results, there was a push to measure the UV LF to  $z \sim 5$  and higher (e.g., Dickinson 2000, p. 2001; Lehnert & Bremer 2003; Ouchi et al. 2004). However, it was not until the installation of the Advanced Camera for Surveys (ACS; Ford et al. 2003) on the Hubble Space Telescope (HST) in 2002 that the first substantial explorations of the UV LF at  $z \sim 6$  began. Importantly, the HST ACS instrument enabled astronomers to obtain deep, wide-area imaging in the  $z_{850}$  band, allowing for the efficient selection of galaxies at  $z \sim 6$  (Bouwens et al. 2003b; Stanway et al. 2003; Dickinson et al. 2004). Based on  $z \sim 6$  searches and the large HST data sets from the wide-area GOODS and ultra-deep HUDF data sets, the overall evolution of the UV LF was quantified to  $z \sim 6$  (Bouwens et al. 2004b, 2006; Bunker et al. 2004; Yan & Windhorst 2004; Beckwith et al. 2006). The first quantification of the evolution of the UV LF with fits to all three Schechter parameters was by Bouwens et al. (2006) and suggested a brightening of the characteristic luminosity with cosmic time. Most follow-up studies supported this conclusion (Bouwens et al. 2007; McLure et al. 2009; Su et al. 2011), though Beckwith et al. (2006) favored a simple  $\phi^*$  evolution model with no evolution in  $\alpha$  or  $M^*$ .

The next significant advance in our knowledge of the UV LF at high redshift came with the installation of the Wide Field Camera 3 (WFC3) and its near-IR camera WFC3/IR on HST. The excellent sensitivity, field of view, and spatial resolution of this camera allowed us to survey the sky  $\sim 40$ times more efficiently in the near-IR than with the earliergeneration IR instrument NICMOS. The high efficiency of WFC3/IR enabled the identification of ~200-500 galaxies at  $z \sim 7-8$  (e.g., Wilkins et al. 2010; Bouwens et al. 2011b; Finkelstein et al. 2012; Grazian et al. 2012; Oesch et al. 2012b; Yan et al. 2012; Lorenzoni et al. 2013; McLure et al. 2013; Schenker et al. 2013; Schmidt et al. 2014), whereas only  $\sim 20$  were known before (Bouwens et al. 2008, 2010b; Oesch et al. 2009; Ouchi et al. 2009b). While initial determinations of the UV LF at  $z \sim 7-8$  appeared consistent with a continued evolution in the characteristic luminosity to fainter values (e.g., Bouwens et al. 2010a; Lorenzoni et al. 2011), the inclusion of wider-area data in these determinations quickly made it clear that some of the evolution in the LF was in the volume density  $\phi^*$  (e.g., Ouchi et al. 2009b; Castellano et al. 2010; Bouwens et al. 2011b; Bradley et al. 2012; McLure et al. 2013) and in the faint-end slope  $\alpha$  (Bouwens et al. 2011b; Bradley et al. 2012; McLure et al. 2013; Schenker et al. 2013).

With the recent completion of the wide-area CANDELS program (Grogin et al. 2011; Koekemoer et al. 2011) and availability of even deeper optical+near-IR observations over the HUDF from the XDF/UDF12 data set (Ellis et al. 2013; Illingworth et al. 2013), there are several reasons to revisit determinations of the UV LF not just at  $z \sim 7-10$  but over the entire range  $z \sim 10$  to  $z \sim 4$  to more precisely study the evolution. First, the addition of especially deep WFC3/IR observations to legacy fields with deep ACS observations allows for an improved determination of the UV LF at  $z \sim 5-6$  owing to the  $\sim 1$  mag greater depths of the UV LF

probed at  $z \sim 5-6$  by the WFC3/IR near-IR observations relative to the original  $z_{850}$ -band observations. The gains at  $z \sim 6$  are even more significant, as the new WFC3/IR data make it possible (1) to perform a standard two-color selection of  $z \sim 6$  galaxies and (2) to measure their UV luminosities at the same rest-frame wavelengths as with other samples. Bouwens et al. (2012a) already made use of the initial observations over the CANDELS GOODS-south (GS) to provide such a determination of the  $z \sim 6$  LF, but the depth and area of the current data sets allow us to significantly improve on this early analysis.

Second, the availability of WFC3/IR observations over legacy fields like GOODS or the HUDF can also significantly improve the redshift completeness of Lyman-break-like selections at  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ , and  $z \sim 6$ , while keeping the overall contamination levels to a minimum (as we will illustrate in Section 3). Improving the overall completeness and redshift coverage of Lyman-break-like selections is important, since it will allow us to leverage the full search volume, thereby reducing the sensitivity of the high-redshift results to largescale structure variations and shot noise (from small number statistics).

Finally, the current area covered by the wide-area CAN-DELS program now is in excess of 750 arcmin<sup>2</sup> in total area, or  $\sim 0.2$  square degrees, over five independent pointings on the sky. The total area available at present goes significantly beyond the CANDELS-GS, CANDELS-UDS, ERS, and BoRG fields that have been used for many previous LF determinations at  $z \sim 7-10$  (e.g., Bouwens et al. 2011b; Oesch et al. 2012a, 2012b; Bradley et al. 2012; Yan et al. 2012; Grazian et al. 2012; Lorenzoni et al. 2013; McLure et al. 2013; Schenker et al. 2013). While use of the full CANDELS area can be more challenging owing to a lack of deep HST data at ~0.9–1.1  $\mu$ m over the UDS, COSMOS, and EGS areas, the effective selection of  $z \sim 5-10$  galaxies is nevertheless possible, leveraging the available ground-based observations, as we demonstrate in Sections 3 and 4 (albeit with some intercontamination between the CANDELS-EGS  $z \sim 7$  and  $z \sim 8$  samples due to the lack of deep Y-band data).

Of course, there have been a significant number of studies on the UV LF at  $z \sim 4-7$  over even wider survey areas than available over CANDELS, e.g., van der Burg et al. (2010) and Willott et al. (2013) at  $z \sim 3-5$  and  $z \sim 6$  from the ~4 deg<sup>2</sup> Canada-France-Hawaii Telescope (CFHT) Legacy Survey deep field observations, Ouchi et al. (2009b) at  $z \sim 7$  from Subaru observations of the Subaru Deep Field (Kashikawa et al. 2004) and GOODS-North (GN) (Giavalisco et al. 2004a), and Bowler et al. (2014) at  $z \sim 7$  from the UltraVISTA and UDS programs. While each of these surveys also provides constraints on the volume density of the bright rare sources, these programs generally lack high spatial resolution data on their candidates, making the rejection of low-mass stars from these survey fields more difficult. In addition, integration of the results from wide-area fields with deeper, narrower fields can be particularly challenging, as any systematic differences in the procedure for measuring magnitudes or estimating volume densities can result in significant errors on the measured shape of the LF (e.g., see Figure A5 in Appendix F.2 for an illustration of the impact that small systematics can have).

Controlling for cosmic variance is especially important given the substantial variations in the volume density of luminous sources observed field to field. The use of independent sightlines—as implemented in the CANDELS program—is remarkably effective in reducing the impact of cosmic variance on our results. In fact, we would expect the results from the 0.2  $deg^2$  search area available over the five CANDELS fields to be reasonably competitive with the 1.5 deg<sup>2</sup> UltraVISTA field (McCracken et al. 2012), as far as large-scale structure uncertainties are concerned. While the uncertainties on the five CANDELS fields are formally expected to be  $\sim 1.6$  times larger,<sup>10</sup> CANDELS usefully allows for a measurement of the field-to-field variations and hence uncertainties due to largescale structure (which is especially valuable if factor of  $\sim 1.8$ variations in the volume density of bright  $z \gtrsim 6$  galaxies are present on square-degree scales; Bowler et al. 2015). Of course, very wide-area ground-based surveys can also make use of multiple search fields, both to estimate the uncertainties arising from large-scale structure and as a further control on cosmic variance (e.g., Ouchi et al. 2009; Willott et al. 2013; Bowler et al. 2014, 2015), and can also benefit from smaller shot-noise uncertainties (if the goal is the extreme bright end of the LF).

The purpose of the present work is to provide for a comprehensive and self-consistent determination of the UV LFs at  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ ,  $z \sim 8$ , and  $z \sim 10$  using essentially all of the deep, wide-area observations available from HST over five independent lines of sight on the sky and including the full data sets from the CANDELS, ERS, and HUDF09+12/XDF programs. The deepest, highest-quality regions within the BoRG/HIPPIES program (relevant for selecting  $z \sim 8$  galaxies) are also considered. In deriving the present LFs, we use essentially the same procedures as previously utilized in Bouwens et al. (2007, 2011b). Great care is taken to minimize the impact of systematic biases on our results. Where possible, extensive use of deep ground-based observations over our search fields is made to ensure the best possible constraints on the redshifts of the sources. A full consideration of the available Spitzer/IRAC SEDS (Ashby et al. 2013), Spitzer/IRAC GOODS (Dickinson & GOODS Team 2004), and IRAC Ultra Deep Field 2010 (IUDF10: Labbé et al. 2013) observations over our fields is made in setting constraints on the LF at  $z \sim 10$  (see Oesch et al. 2014).

For consistency with previous work, we find it convenient to quote results in terms of the luminosity  $L_{z=3}^*$  Steidel et al. (1999) derived at  $z \sim 3$ , i.e.,  $M_{1700,AB} = -21.07$ . We refer to the *HST* F435W, F606W, F600LP, F775W, F814W, F850LP, F098M, F105W, F125W, F140W, and F160W bands as  $B_{435}$ ,  $V_{606}$ ,  $V_{600}$ ,  $i_{775}$ ,  $I_{814}$ ,  $z_{850}$ ,  $Y_{098}$ ,  $Y_{105}$ ,  $J_{125}$ ,  $JH_{140}$ , and  $H_{160}$ , respectively, for simplicity. Where necessary, we assume  $\Omega_0 = 0.3$ ,  $\Omega_{\Lambda} = 0.7$ , and  $H_0 = 70$  km s<sup>-1</sup> Mpc<sup>-1</sup>. All magnitudes are in the AB system (Oke & Gunn 1983).

#### 2. OBSERVATIONAL DATA SETS

The present determinations of the UV LFs at  $z \sim 4-10$  make use of essentially all the ultra-deep, wide-area observations obtained as part of the HUDF09+HUDF12, ERS, and CANDELS programs, in conjunction with archival *HST* observations over these fields. The pure-parallel observations from the BoRG/HIPPIES programs are also utilized. A summary of all the deep, wide-area data sets used in the present study is provided in Table 1, along with the redshift ranges of the sources we can select in these data sets. The  $5\sigma$  depths reported in Table 1 are based on the median uncertainties in the total fluxes, as found for the faintest 20% of sources identified as part of a data set (total fluxes are derived using the procedures described in Section 3.1).

Except for the reduced *HST* data made publicly available by the BoRG team through the Mikulski archive for Space Telscopes,<sup>11</sup> we rereduced all of these data using the ACS GTO pipeline APSIS (Blakeslee et al. 2003) and our WFC3/IR pipeline wFC3RED.PY (Magee et al. 2011). All fields were reduced and analyzed at a 0."03-pixel scale, except the CANDELS UDS/COSMOS/EGS fields (where the pixel scale was 0."06) or BoRG/HIPPIES pure-parallel data sets (where the pixel scale was 0."08 for the reductions we utilized from Bradley et al. [2012] or 0."06 where we carried out our own reductions).

*XDF*: Our deepest search field (reaching to ~30 mag at  $5\sigma$ ) is located over the particularly deep 4.7 arcmin<sup>2</sup> WFC3/IR pointing defined by the HUDF09 and HUDF12 programs within the HUDF (Beckwith et al. 2006) and takes full advantage of the entire XDF data set (Illingworth et al. 2013) incorporating all ACS and WFC3/IR observations ever taken over the HUDF (reaching ~0.2 mag deeper than the original optical HUDF; Beckwith et al. 2006).

*HUDF09-Ps Fields*: Our second- and third-deepest search fields are the two deep ~4.7 arcmin<sup>2</sup> WFC3/IR pointings HUDF09-1 and HUDF09-2 defined by the HUDF09 program (Bouwens et al. 2011b). Ultra-deep ACS observations in the  $V_{606}i_{775}z_{850}$  bands are available over these fields from the HUDF05, HUDF09, HUDF12, and other programs (Oesch et al. 2007; Bouwens et al. 2011b; Ellis et al. 2013). Deep  $B_{435}$  observations are available over the HUDF09-2 field.

*CANDELS-GN* + *CANDELS-GS Fields*: We also make use of both the deep and intermediate-depth observations that exist over the GN and GS fields from the CANDELS program (Grogin et al. 2011). These observations probe ~1.5–2.5 mag shallower than our deepest field, the XDF, but cover ~30 times more area. Deep ACS  $B_{435}V_{606}i_{775}z_{850}$  observations are available over the entire CANDELS-GN, with the deep regions covered with especially sensitive *HST* ACS  $I_{814}$  observations of these observations include the full set of SN search and followup observations associated with the Riess et al. (2007) programs. Shallow observations in the *JH*<sub>140</sub> band (0.3 orbits) are available over most of this area as part of the 3D-*HST* (Brammer et al. 2012) and AGHAST (Weiner & AGHAST Team 2014) programs.

*ERS Field*: Additional constraints on the prevalence of intermediate-luminosity  $z \sim 4-10$  galaxies are provided by the ACS  $B_{435}V_{606}i_{775}z_{850}$  and WFC3/IR  $Y_{098}J_{125}H_{160}$  observations available as part of the ~40 arcmin<sup>2</sup> Early Release Science observations over GS (Windhorst et al. 2011).

CANDELS-UDS, CANDELS-COSMOS, and CANDELS-EGS Fields: Our strongest constraint on the volume density of the brightest, most luminous galaxies is provided by the

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>10</sup> Using the Trenti & Stiavelli (2008) "cosmic variance calculator," a  $z = 5.8 \pm 0.5$  redshift selection window for each sample, galaxies with an intrinsic volume density of  $4 \times 10^{-4}$  Mpc<sup>-3</sup>, and five independent 20' × 7.5 CANDELS survey fields, we estimate a total uncertainty of 10% on the volume density of galaxies over the entire CANDELS program from "cosmic variance." Repeating this calculation over the 90' × 60' survey area from UltraVISTA yields ~7%.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>11</sup> http://archive.stsci.edu/prepds/borg/

Table 1Observational Data Utilized in Deriving the  $z \sim 4-10$  LFs<sup>a</sup>

|                      | Area                   | Redshift          |                | 5                 | τ Depth (# c      | of Orbits for    | HST, # of Ho               | ours for IRAC     | 2) <sup>b</sup> |                   |                 |                     |
|----------------------|------------------------|-------------------|----------------|-------------------|-------------------|------------------|----------------------------|-------------------|-----------------|-------------------|-----------------|---------------------|
| Field                | (arcmin <sup>2</sup> ) | Sel. Range        | u <sup>c</sup> | $B^{c}$           | B <sub>435</sub>  | $g^{c}$          | $V^{\rm c}$                | $V_{606}$         | r <sup>c</sup>  | i <sub>775</sub>  | i <sup>c</sup>  | $I_{814}$           |
| XDF <sup>e</sup>     | 4.7                    | 4-10              |                |                   | 29.6 <sup>f</sup> |                  |                            | 30.0 <sup>f</sup> |                 | 29.8 <sup>f</sup> |                 | 28.7                |
|                      |                        |                   |                |                   | (56)              |                  |                            | (56)              |                 | (144)             |                 | (16)                |
| HUDF09-1             | 4.7                    | 4-10              |                |                   | `´                |                  |                            | 28.6              |                 | 28.5              |                 |                     |
|                      |                        |                   |                |                   |                   |                  |                            | (10)              |                 | (23)              |                 |                     |
| HUDF09-2             | 4.7                    | 4-10              |                |                   | 28.3              |                  |                            | 29.3              |                 | 28.8              |                 | 28.3                |
| 1100107-2            | 4.7                    | 4-10              |                |                   | (10)              |                  |                            | (32)              |                 | (46)              |                 | (144)               |
| CANDELS CS/          | 615                    | 4 10              |                |                   | < <i>'</i>        |                  |                            |                   |                 | · /               |                 | · · · ·             |
| CANDELS-GS/          | 64.5                   | 4-10              |                |                   | 27.7              |                  |                            | 28.0              |                 | 27.5              |                 | 28.0                |
| DEEP                 |                        |                   |                |                   | (3)               |                  |                            | (3)               |                 | (3.5)             |                 | (>12)               |
| CANDELS-GS/          | 34.2                   | 4-10              |                | •••               | 27.7              |                  |                            | 28.0              |                 | 27.5              |                 | 27.0                |
| WIDE                 |                        |                   |                |                   | (3)               |                  |                            | (3)               |                 | (3.5)             |                 | (~2)                |
| ERS                  | 40.5                   | 4-10              |                |                   | 27.5              |                  |                            | 27.7              |                 | 27.2              |                 | 27.6                |
|                      |                        |                   |                |                   | (3)               |                  |                            | (3)               |                 | (3.5)             |                 | (~4)                |
| CANDELS-GN/          | 62.9                   | 4-10              |                |                   | 27.5              |                  |                            | 27.7              |                 | 27.3              |                 | 27.9                |
| DEEP                 |                        |                   |                |                   | (3)               |                  |                            | (3)               |                 | (3.5)             |                 | (>12)               |
| CANDELS-GN/          | 60.9                   | 4-10              |                |                   | 27.5              |                  |                            | 27.7              |                 | 27.2              |                 | 27.0                |
| WIDE                 |                        |                   |                |                   | (3)               |                  |                            | (3)               |                 | (3.5)             |                 | (~2)                |
| CANDELS-             | 151.2                  | 5-10              | 25.5           | 28.0              |                   |                  | 27.7                       | 27.2              | 27.5            |                   | 27.4            | 27.2                |
| UDS                  | 151.2                  | 5 10              | 20.0           | 20.0              |                   |                  | 27.7                       | (~1.5)            | 27.5            |                   | 27.1            | (~3)                |
| CANDELS-             | 151.9                  | 5-10              | 27.8           | 28.0              |                   | 28.0             | 27.0                       | 27.2              | 27.9            |                   | 27.8            | 27.2                |
|                      | 151.9                  | 3-10              | 27.8           | 28.0              |                   | 28.0             | 27.0                       |                   | 21.9            |                   | 27.8            |                     |
| COSMOS               |                        |                   |                |                   |                   |                  |                            | (~1.5)            |                 |                   |                 | (~4)                |
| CANDELS-             | 150.7                  | 5-10              | 27.4           | •••               | •••               | 27.9             |                            | 27.6              | 27.6            |                   | 27.5            | 27.6                |
| EGS                  |                        |                   |                |                   |                   |                  |                            | (~2.5)            |                 |                   |                 | (~4)                |
| BoRG/                | 218.3                  | 8                 |                | •••               |                   |                  |                            | 27.0-             |                 |                   |                 |                     |
| HIPPIES <sup>h</sup> |                        |                   |                |                   |                   |                  |                            | 28.7              |                 |                   |                 |                     |
|                      | z <sup>c</sup>         | Z850              | Y <sup>c</sup> | $Y_{098}/Y_{105}$ | J <sup>c</sup>    | J <sub>125</sub> | $JH_{140}$                 | $H^{c}$           | $H_{160}$       | $K_s^{c}$         | $3.6 \ \mu m^d$ | 4.5 μm <sup>6</sup> |
| VDD                  |                        | 29.2 <sup>d</sup> |                | 29.7              |                   | 29.3             | 20.2                       |                   | 20.4            |                   | 26.5            | 26.5                |
| XDF <sup>c</sup>     |                        |                   |                |                   |                   |                  | 29.3                       |                   | 29.4            |                   | 26.5            | 26.5                |
|                      |                        | (170)             |                | (100)             |                   | (40)             | (30)                       |                   | (85)            |                   | (130)           | (130)               |
| HUDF09-1             |                        | 28.4              | •••            | 28.3              | •••               | 28.5             | 26.3 <sup>8</sup>          | •••               | 28.3            |                   | 26.4            | 26.4                |
|                      |                        | (71)              |                | (8)               |                   | (12)             | (0.3)                      |                   | (13)            |                   | (80)            | (80)                |
| HUDF09-2             |                        | 28.8              |                | 28.6              |                   | 28.9             | 26.3 <sup>g</sup>          |                   | 28.7            |                   | 26.5            | 26.5                |
|                      |                        | (89)              |                | (11)              |                   | (18)             | (0.3)                      |                   | (19)            |                   | (130)           | (130)               |
| CANDELS-GS/          |                        | 27.3              |                | 27.5              |                   | 27.8             | 26.3 <sup>g</sup>          |                   | 27.5            |                   | 26.1            | 25.9                |
| Deep                 |                        | (~15)             |                | (3)               |                   | (4)              | (0.3)                      |                   | (4)             |                   | (50)            | (50)                |
| CANDELS-GS/          |                        | 27.1              |                | 27.0              |                   | 27.1             | 26.3 <sup>g</sup>          |                   | 26.8            |                   | 26.1            | 25.9                |
| WIDE                 |                        | (~15)             |                | (1)               |                   | (0.7)            | (0.3)                      |                   | (1.3)           |                   | (50)            | (50)                |
| ERS                  |                        | 27.1              |                | 27.0              |                   | 27.6             | (0.5)<br>26.4 <sup>g</sup> |                   | 27.4            |                   | 26.1            | 25.9                |
| LIND                 |                        | (~15)             |                |                   |                   |                  | (0.3)                      |                   |                 |                   | (50)            | (50)                |
| CANEER CON           |                        | · · · ·           |                | (2)               |                   | (2)              | ( )                        |                   | (2)             |                   | · · ·           | · · ·               |
| CANDELS-GN/          |                        | 27.3              |                | 27.3              | •••               | 27.7             | 26.3 <sup>g</sup>          |                   | 27.5            |                   | 26.1            | 25.9                |
| DEEP                 |                        | (~15)             |                | (3)               |                   | (4)              | (0.3)                      |                   | (4)             |                   | (50)            | (50)                |
| CANDELS-GN/          | •••                    | 27.2              |                | 26.7              | •••               | 26.8             | 26.2 <sup>g</sup>          |                   | 26.7            |                   | 26.1            | 25.9                |
| WIDE                 |                        | (~15)             |                | (1)               |                   | (0.7)            | (0.3)                      |                   | (1.3)           |                   | (50)            | (50)                |
| CANDELS-             | 26.2                   |                   | 26.0           |                   |                   | 26.6             | 26.3 <sup>g</sup>          |                   | 26.8            | 25.5              | 25.5            | 25.3                |
| UDS                  |                        |                   |                |                   |                   | (0.6)            | (0.3)                      |                   | (1.3)           |                   | (12)            | (12)                |
| CANDELS-             | 26.5                   |                   | 26.1           |                   | 25.4              | 26.6             | 26.3 <sup>g</sup>          | 25.0              | 26.8            | 25.3              | 25.4            | 25.2                |
| COSMOS               |                        |                   |                |                   |                   | (0.6)            | (0.3)                      |                   | (1.3)           |                   | (12)            | (12)                |
| CANDELS-             | 26.1                   |                   |                |                   |                   | 26.6             | 26.3 <sup>g</sup>          |                   | 26.9            | 24.1              | 25.5            | 25.3                |
| EGS                  | 20.1                   |                   |                |                   |                   | (0.6)            |                            |                   | (1.3)           | 24.1              |                 | (12)                |
| BoRG/                |                        |                   |                | 26.5              |                   | ( )              | (0.3)                      |                   | . ,             |                   | (12)            | . ,                 |
|                      |                        |                   |                | 26.5-             | •••               | 26.5-            |                            | •••               | 26.3-           |                   |                 |                     |
| HIPPIES <sup>h</sup> |                        |                   |                | 28.2              |                   | 28.4             |                            |                   | 28.1            |                   |                 |                     |

<sup>a</sup> More details on the observational data we use for each of these search fields are provided in Appendix A.

<sup>b</sup> The  $5\sigma$  depths for the *HST* observations are computed based on the median flux uncertainties (after correction to total) for the faintest 20% of sources in our fields. While these depths are shallower than one computes from the noise in 0."35-diameter apertures (and not extrapolating to the total flux), the depths we quote here are reflective of that achieved for real sources.

<sup>c</sup> Indicates ground-based observations from Subaru/Suprime-Cam, CFHT/Megacam, CFHT/Megacam, HAWK-I, VISTA, and CFHT/WIRCam in the *BgVriz, ugriyz, u, YKs, YJHKs*, and *Ks* bands, respectively. The  $5\sigma$  depths for the ground-based observations are derived from the noise fluctuations in 1.<sup>*I*</sup>/2-diameter apertures (after correction to total). These apertures are almost identical in size to those chosen by Skelton et al. (2014) to perform photometry on sources over the CANDELS fields. <sup>d</sup> The  $5\sigma$  depths for the *Spitzer*/IRAC observations are derived in 2.<sup>*I*</sup>O-diameter apertures (after correction to total).

<sup>e</sup> The XDF refers to the 4.7 arcmin<sup>2</sup> region over the HUDF with ultra-deep near-IR observations from the HUDF09 and HUDF12 programs (Illingworth et al. 2013). It includes all ACS and WFC3/IR observations acquired over this region for the 10 yr period 2002–2012.

<sup>f</sup> The present XDF reduction (Illingworth et al. 2013) is typically  $\sim 0.2$  mag deeper than the original reduction of the HUDF ACS data provided by Beckwith et al. (2006).

<sup>g</sup> The  $JH_{140}$  observations are from the 3D-HST and GO-11600 (PI: Weiner) programs.

<sup>h</sup> Only the highest-quality (longer-exposure) BoRG/HIPPIES fields (and similar programs) are considered in our analysis (see Appendix A.2). For inclusion, we require search fields to have an average exposure time in the  $J_{125}$  and  $H_{160}$  bands of at least 1200 s and with longer exposure times in the optical  $V_{606} + V_{600}$  bands than the average exposure time in the near-infrared  $J_{125} + H_{160}$  observations.

~450 arcmin<sup>2</sup> search area available over the CANDELS-UDS, CANDELS-EGS, and CANDELS-COSMOS data sets (Grogin et al. 2011). Essentially this entire area is covered by moderately deep WFC3/IR  $J_{125}H_{160}$  and ACS  $V_{606}I_{814}$  observations as well as ACS  $V_{606}I_{814}$  observations from previous programs (Davis et al. 2007; Scoville et al 2007). Deep ground-based observations in both the optical and near-IR from Subaru, CFHT, VLT, and VISTA largely fill out the wavelength coverage available from *HST* so that it extends from 3500 Å to 23000 Å, making it possible to select galaxies at  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ ,  $z \sim 8$ , and  $z \sim 10$  and also ensure that our selected samples are largely free of contamination by lower-redshift interlopers.

BoRG/HIPPIES Fields: The ~450 arcmin<sup>2</sup> wide-area BoRG/ HIPPIES data set (Trenti et al. 2011; Yan et al. 2011; Bradley et al. 2012; Schmidt et al. 2014) effectively doubles the search volume we have available to constrain the prevalence of the rarest, brightest  $z \sim 8$  galaxies. The data set features deep observations in the  $J_{125}$  and  $H_{160}$  bands (from ~25.5 to ~28.4 mag,  $5\sigma$ ), as well as observations in two bands blueward of the break,  $Y_{098}/Y_{105}$  and  $V_{606}/V_{600}$ . The BoRG/HIPPIES observations were obtained with HST in parallel with observations from other science programs, providing for excellent controls on large-scale structure uncertainties, owing to the many independent areas of the sky probed. Here we make use of the highest-quality search fields (~220 arcmin<sup>2</sup>) taken as part of both the BoRG program and similar data sets. A total of 37 arcmin<sup>2</sup> of this search area derives from the HIPPIES program.

With the exception of the BoRG/HIPPIES fields, all of our search fields have deep *Spitzer*/IRAC observations available that can be used to improve our search for  $z \sim 9-10$  galaxies and better distinguish  $z \leq 7$  galaxies from  $z \geq 7$  galaxies. Here we make use of the *Spitzer*/IRAC observations from the GOODS (Dickinson et al. 2004), SEDS (Ashby et al. 2013), IUDF (Labbé et al. 2013), and S-CANDELS (PI Fazio: Oesch et al. 2014) data sets over the CANDELS-GN and GS fields, the IUDF data set over the HUDF/XDF and HUDF/09-Ps fields, and the SEDS data set over the CANDELS UDS/COSMOS/EGS fields.

The zero points for the ACS and WFC3/IR observations were set according to the STScI zero-point calculator<sup>12</sup> and the WFC3/IR data handbook (Dressel et al. 2012). These zero points were corrected for foreground galaxy extinction based on the Schlafly & Finkbeiner (2011) maps.

Additional details on the data sets or search fields utilized in this study can be found in Appendix A.

#### **3. SAMPLE SELECTION**

#### 3.1. Photometry

#### 3.1.1. HST Photometry

As in our other recent work, we make use of the SExtractor (Bertin & Arnouts 1996) software in dual-image mode to construct the source catalogs from which we will later select our high-redshift samples. For the detection images, we utilize the square root of  $\chi^2$  image (Szalay et al. 1999; similar to a co-added image) constructed from all available  $Y_{098}Y_{105}J_{125}H_{160}$  WFC3/IR observations for our  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ , and  $z \sim 7$  samples, the  $J_{125}$ - and  $H_{160}$ -band observations for our  $z \sim 10$ 

samples. For the  $z \sim 7$  and  $z \sim 8$  samples from the XDF data set, we also include the deep  $JH_{140}$ -band observations in generating the  $\chi^2$  image.

Color measurements are then made from the observations point-spread function (PSF) matched to the  $H_{160}$  band in small-scalable apertures derived adopting a Kron (1980) parameter of 1.6. The PSF matching is performed using a kernel derived that when convolved with the tighter PSF matches the  $H_{160}$ -band encircled energy distribution (Section 2.2 of Bouwens et al. 2014b). We can obtain even higher signal-to-noise ratio (S/N) color measurements at optical wavelengths for sources in our search fields by taking advantage of the narrower PSF of the HST ACS observations. Our procedure is simply (1) to PSF-match the ACS observations to the  $z_{850}$  band and (2) to do the photometry in an aperture that is just 70% the size of that used on the WFC3/IR data. We arrived at the 70% scale factor by comparing the sizes of the scalable Kron-style apertures derived for individual  $z \sim 4-6$  galaxies found in HUDF+GOODS, if PSF-matching is done to the ACS  $z_{850}$ -band data and to the WFC3/IR  $H_{160}$ -band data. Higher-S/N optical colors are useful for measuring the amplitude of the Lyman break in candidate  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ , and  $z \sim 6$  galaxies.

The fluxes measured in the small-scalable apertures were then corrected to total magnitudes in two steps. In the first step, we multiply the small-aperture fluxes by the excess light found in a larger-scalable aperture (Kron factor of 2.5) relative to smaller-scalable aperture. This estimate is made using the square root of  $\chi^2$  image. Second, we correct for the light outside the large-scalable aperture and on the wings of the PSF using the standard encircled energy distributions for point sources tabulated in Dressel (2012) or Sirianni et al. (2005). Figure A8 in Appendix H illustrates the typical size of the apertures we use relative to the size of a source. While the source included in Figure A8 is one of the largest  $z \sim 7$ galaxies known (i.e., the largest in the HUDF; Oesch et al. 2010b; Ono et al. 2013), this figure illustrates the usefulness of scalable apertures.

In <0.3% of the sources, the Kron-magnitude scheme that we utilize yields total magnitudes that are clearly greater than what is merited, due to the chosen apertures extending far beyond the apparent bounds of the sources. This tends to occur whenever faint sources are nearby sources like ellipticals with low surface brightness wings. To ensure that our magnitude measurements were not affected by this issue, we visually inspected the apertures for all sources where the total magnitudes of the sources in the larger Kron apertures are more than 1.4 mag brighter than magnitude measurements in a 0".36-diameter aperture. For cases where the apertures were not drawn correctly (judged to occur in fewer than 0.3% of sources), we replaced the total magnitude with the aperture magnitude measurement in a 0"4-diameter aperture corrected brightward by 1.4 mag.

#### 3.1.2. Photometry on Ground-based Imaging Data

In selecting our samples over the wide-area CANDELS-UDS, CANDELS-COSMOS, and CANDELS-EGS fields, we also made use of the deep optical and near-infrared groundbased data available over these same areas of the sky from Subaru, CFHT, VLT, and VISTA (see Appendix A.1). The optical observations reach as deep as or deeper than the *HST* observations and are important for excluding lower-redshift

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>12</sup> http://stsci.edu/hst/acs/analysis/zeropoints/zpt.py

contaminants from the  $z \sim 5-10$  samples we construct from these fields. Moderately deep near-IR observations are available in the Y band and are valuable for discriminating between  $z \sim 7$  and  $z \sim 8$  candidates in the CANDELS-UDS and CANDELS-COSMOS fields (Appendix A.1).

A significant challenge in extracting photometry for sources from the ground-based data was the broad PSF and therefore the occasional blending of sources with nearby neighbors in the ground-based imaging data. To obtain accurate photometry of sources in the presence of this blending, we made use of MOPHONGO (Labbé et al. 2006, 2010a, 2010b, 2013) to do photometry on sources in our fields. Since this software has been presented more extensively in other places, we only include a brief description here.

The most important step for doing photometry on faint sources contaminated by light from neighboring sources is the removal of the contaminating flux. This is accomplished by using the deep WFC3/IR  $H_{160}$ -band observations as a template to model the positions and isolated flux profiles of the foreground sources. These flux profiles are then convolved to match the ground-based PSFs and then simultaneously fit to the ground-based imaging data, leaving only the fluxes of the sources as unknowns. The best-fit model is then used to subtract the flux from neighboring sources, and normal aperture photometry is performed on sources in 1"2-diameter apertures. The measured fluxes are then corrected to total, accounting for the light on the wings of the ground-based PSFs making use of the HST template we have for each source (after convolution to match the ground-based PSF). The typical residuals we find in our registration of the ground-based images to the HST observations were  $\sim 0.000$ . The CANDELS team adopted a similar approach in deriving photometry for the CANDELS-UDS and CANDELS-GS fields (Galametz et al. 2013; Guo et al. 2013).

#### 3.1.3. IRAC Photometry

Deep *Spitzer*/IRAC imaging observations available over our search fields provide essential constraints on the shape of source spectral energy distributions (SEDs) redward of 1.6  $\mu$ m for the  $z \sim 10$  searches we perform, allowing us to distinguish  $z \sim 10$  star-forming galaxies from lower-redshift interlopers. See Appendix A of Oesch et al. (2012a) for a discussion of these contaminants.

Our procedure for performing photometry on the deep IRAC observations (Labbé et al. 2006, 2010a, 2010b, 2013) is almost identical to the approach we adopt for the deep ground-based observations (Section 3.1.2). The positions and morphology of sources in the deep *HST* observations are used to model and subtract contamination from neighboring sources on candidate  $z \sim 10$  galaxies in our search fields. Photometry is then performed on the sources in 2."O-diameter apertures, and the measured flux is corrected to total based on the *HST* template we have for each source convolved to match the *Spitzer*/IRAC PSF.

To ensure that the photometry we derive is robust, we compared the fluxes we measure for individual sources with results using 3"-diameter apertures and find almost exactly the same measured flux in the mean at both 3.6  $\mu$ m and 4.5  $\mu$ m ( $\Delta m < 0.03$  mag).

#### 3.2. Source Selection

#### 3.2.1. Lyman Break Selection Criteria

As in previous work, we construct the bulk of our highredshift samples using two color Lyman-break-like criteria. Substantial spectroscopic follow-up work has shown that this approach is quite effective at identifying large samples of starforming galaxies at  $z \gtrsim 3$  (Steidel et al. 1999; Bunker et al. 2003; Dow-Hygelund et al. 2007; Popesso et al. 2009; Vanzella et al. 2009; Stark et al. 2010).

Lyman break samples typically take advantage of three pieces of information in identifying probable sources at high redshift: (1) color information from two adjacent passbands necessary to locate the position and measure the amplitude of the Lyman break, (2) color information redward of the break needed to define the intrinsic color of the source (thereby distinguishing the selected high-redshift sources from intrinsically red galaxies), and (3) evidence that sources show essentially no flux blueward of the spectral break.

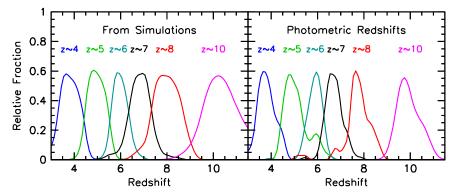
Our selection is constructed to take advantage of all three pieces of information and to do so in a suitably optimal manner, within the context of simple color criteria. The most noteworthy gains can be achieved by taking advantage of the additional wavelength leverage provided by the deep near-IR and mid-IR observations for constraining the intrinsic colors of candidate sources. This allows us to go beyond what is possible from the Lyman-break-like selection utilized in Giavalisco et al. (2004b) and Bouwens et al. (2007). Obviously, the colors that provide us with the most significant leverage in probing the intrinsic colors of the sources are those we would use to provide optimal measurements of the spectral slope  $\beta$  (e.g., we use the same  $i_{775} - J_{125}$  color below in constructing our color criterion for the  $z \sim 4$  selection as would be optimal for deriving  $\beta$  for  $z \sim 4$  galaxies; Bouwens et al. 2012b, 2014b).

While one could consider selecting  $z \sim 4-10$  samples based on the best-fit photometric redshift or redshift likelihood contours (e.g., McLure et al. 2010; Finkelstein et al. 2012; Bradley et al. 2014; see Figure 1, right panel), Lyman break selection procedures can be simpler to apply and offer a slight advantage in terms of operational transparency. This makes such a selection procedure easier to reproduce by both theorists and observers, as follow-up studies by Shimizu et al. (2014), Lorenzoni et al. (2013), and Schenker et al. (2013) utilizing our color criteria all illustrate.

Despite the present procedural choice, photometric redshift techniques also work quite well, particularly when used with a well-calibrated prior or as refinements to the redshift estimate, as direct comparisons between LF determinations conducted using Lyman-break-like selection criteria (e.g., Schenker et al. 2013) and photometric redshift selection criteria (e.g., McLure et al. 2013) illustrate. Indeed, we will be utilizing photometric redshift techniques in Section 3.2 to redistribute sources across our CANDELS-UDS/COSMOS/ EGS  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$  samples based on our best-estimate redshifts from the *HST*+ground-based+*Spitzer*/ IRAC observations.

#### 3.2.2. XDF, HUDF09-1, HUDF09-2, CANDELS-GS, CANDELS-GN, ERS, BoRG/HIPPIES

In this section we describe the selection criteria we employ for data sets with deep observations in the *Y* band with *HST*,



**Figure 1.** Left: expected redshift distributions for our  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ ,  $z \sim 8$ , and  $z \sim 10$  samples from the XDF using the Monte Carlo simulations described in Section 4.1. The mean redshifts for these samples are 3.8, 4.9, 5.9, 6.8, 7.9, and 10.4, respectively. These simulations demonstrate the effectiveness of our selection criteria in isolating galaxies within fixed redshift ranges. Each selection window is smoothed by a normal distribution with scatter  $\sigma_z \sim 0.2$ . Right: redshift distribution we recover for sources in our  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ ,  $z \sim 8$ , and  $z \sim 10$  samples using the EAZY photometric redshift code (with similar smoothing as in the left panel). Our color–color selections segregate sources by redshift in a very similar manner to what one would find selecting sources according to their best-fit photometric redshift estimate (e.g., McLure et al. 2010; Finkelstein et al. 2012; Bradley et al. 2014).

# i.e., the XDF, HUDF09-1, HUDF09-2, CANDELS-GS, CANDELS-GN, ERS, and BoRG/HIPPIES fields.

We have constructed two-color selection criteria so that the lower-redshift boundary is approximately the same for sources independent of their spectral slope. For those areas where the *Y*-band observations are available in the  $Y_{105}$ -band filter, we use one set of criteria, while for those areas where the  $Y_{098}$  is available, we employ an alternate set of selection criteria. The specific color criteria we have developed are presented in Table 2.

The new color criteria we have developed are not directly comparable to those previously developed to work with optical/ ACS observations (Giavalisco et al. 2004b; Bouwens et al. 2007), though we remark that the  $B_{435} - V_{606}$ ,  $V_{606} - i_{775}$ ,  $i_{775} - z_{850}$  color criteria that we utilize (to identify the existence of a Lyman break) are almost identical to previous criteria. Our color criteria are most similar in spirit to the z = 4 criteria previously developed by Castellano et al. (2012), though Castellano et al. (2012) use a  $V_{606} - H_{160}$  color to quantify the color of galaxies redward of the break rather than an  $i_{775} - J_{125}$  color. The advantage of using the  $i_{775} - J_{125}$  colors over the  $V_{606} - H_{160}$  colors is the cleaner measurement it provides of the slope of the UV continuum for candidate  $z \sim 4$  galaxies (though the wavelength leverage it provides is less).

The  $z \sim 7$  and  $z \sim 8$  color criteria we utilize here are very similar to the criteria we had previously applied in Bouwens et al. (2011b) to the HUDF and ERS data sets. See Figures 2 and 3 and Figures 6 and 7 from Bouwens et al. (2011b). The  $z \sim 8$  selection criteria we employ over the ERS+BoRG +HIPPIES fields utilize a less stringent  $Y_{098} - J_{125} > 1.3$  cut than the  $Y_{098} - J_{125} > 1.75$  cut utilized in the standard BoRG search (e.g., Bradley et al. 2012), making our selection slightly more susceptible to contamination by low-mass stars. However, such sources should be largely excluded by the stellarity criterion we discuss below (see also Section 3.5.5).

Finally, our  $z \sim 10$  selection criteria are identical to those previously presented by Bouwens et al. (2011a) and Oesch et al. (2012a, 2014).

In applying these criteria, we set the flux in the dropout band to be equal to the  $1\sigma$  upper limit in cases of a non-detection.

In isolation, the color criteria we present in Table 2 would allow for the selection of sources at least one unit higher in redshift than our desired high-redshift boundaries for these selections (e.g., our  $z \sim 4$  selection criteria could allow us to select sources from  $z \sim 3.5$  to  $z \sim 5.5$ ). Fortunately, we can impose a high-redshift boundary for each of our selections by explicitly requiring that sources *not* satisfy the selection criteria for the sample just above it in redshift. This ensures that our selections are both essentially complete and disjoint from one another.

To keep contamination from lower-redshift sources to a minimum, we require that sources in our  $z \sim 5$  and  $z \sim 6$ selections be undetected ( $< 2\sigma$ ) in  $B_{435}$ -band imaging data for our fields, if they are available. For our  $z \sim 6$  selections, we require the  $V_{606} - z_{850}$  color to be redder than 2.6 or for sources to be undetected ( $< 2\sigma$ ) in the V<sub>606</sub>-band imaging data (similar to Bouwens et al. 2006). For our  $z \sim 7-10$  selections, we calculate an optical " $\chi^2$ " for each candidate source (Bouwens et al. 2011a), as  $\chi^2_{opt} = \Sigma_i \text{ SGN } (f_i)(f_i/\sigma_i)^2$ , where  $f_i$  is the flux in band *i* in a consistent aperture,  $\sigma_i$  is the uncertainty in this flux, and SGN( $f_i$ ) is equal to 1 if  $f_i > 0$  and -1 if  $f_i < 0$ . The  $B_{435}V_{606}i_{775}$  flux measurements (where available) were used in calculating  $\chi^2_{opt}$  for our  $z \sim 7$  selections, while the  $B_{435}V_{606}i_{775}I_{814}$  and  $B_{435}V_{606}i_{775}I_{814}z_{850}Y_{105}$  observations were used in computing  $\chi^{\,2}_{\mathrm{opt}}$  for our  $z\sim 8$  and  $z\sim 10$  selections, respectively.  $\chi^2_{opt}$  is computed on the basis of the flux measurements in small-scalable apertures; any candidate with a measured  $\chi_{ont}$  in excess of 3 is excluded from our selections.

For our highest-redshift selections, i.e.,  $z \sim 7-10$ , we also computed a  $\chi_{opt}^2$  for sources in 0."35-diameter apertures and especially small 0."2-diameter apertures (before PSF smoothing to maximize the S/N) and required sources to be less than 3 and 4, respectively. An even lower threshold of 2 for  $\chi_{opt}^2$  was used in selecting  $z \sim 7-8$  sources over the HUDF09-1 field, owing to the lack of  $B_{435}$ -band observations over that field. Finally, for the faintest  $z \sim 5-8$  candidates in each of our selections with a co-added significance of the detections in the  $Y_{098}$ ,  $Y_{105}$ ,  $J_{125}$ ,  $JH_{140}$ , and  $H_{160}$  bands less than 8 (i.e.,  $\chi_{YJ,JH,H}^2 < 64$ ), we used the even stricter requirements on the flux in the optical bands listed in footnote a of Table 2.

For our deepest field, the XDF, sources are required to be detected at  $5\sigma$  in a  $\chi^2$  stack of all the *HST* observations redward of the break (in a fixed 0.1.36-diameter aperture). This is to ensure source reality. For sources over the deep HUDF09-1 and

San < z :

5

6

7

8

10

All

|             |  | Data Set  |   |
|-------------|--|---|---|
| mple<br>z > | XDF, HUDF09-Ps<br>CANDELS-GS+GN                                    | ERS, BoRG/HIPPIES <sup>b</sup>                                    | CANDELS-UDS<br>COSMOS,EGS   |
|             | $(B_{435} - V_{606} > 1) \land (i_{775} - J_{125} < 1) \land$      | $(B_{435} - V_{606} > 1) \land (i_{775} - J_{125} < 1) \land$     |   |
|             | $(B_{435} - V_{606} > 1.6(i_{775} - J_{125}) + 1) \land$           | $(B_{435} - V_{606} > 1.6(i_{775} - J_{125}) + 1) \land$          |   |
|             | (not in $z \sim 5$ selection)                                      | (not in $z \sim 5$ selection)                                     |   |
|             | $(V_{606} - i_{775} > 1.2) \land (z_{850} - H_{160} < 1.3) \land$  | $(V_{606} - i_{775} > 1.2) \land (z_{850} - H_{160} < 1.3) \land$ | $((V_{606} - I_{814} > 1.3) \land (I_{814} - H_{160} < 1.25) \land$   |
|             | $(V_{606} - i_{775} > 0.8(z_{850} - H_{160}) + 1.2) \land$         | $(V_{606} - i_{775} > 0.8(z_{850} - H_{160}) + 1.2) \land$        | $(V_{606} - I_{814} > 0.72(I_{814} - H_{160}) + 1.3)$ $\wedge$  |
|             | $(z \sim 5 \text{ non-detection criterion})^{c} \wedge$            | $(z\sim 5  { m non-detection} { m criterion})^{ m c} \wedge$      | $(f_u/ef_u < 2.5) \wedge$   |
|             | (not in $z \sim 6$ selection)                                      | (not in $z \sim 6$ selection)                                     | $(4.2 < z_{\text{phot}} < 5.5) \land (J_{125} < 26.7)) \lor^{\text{e}}$<br>(other LBGs with $4.2 < z_{\text{phot}} < 5.5)^{\text{d}}$ |
|             | $(i_{775} - z_{850} > 1.0) \land (Y_{105} - H_{160} < 1.0) \land$  | $(i_{775} - z_{850} > 1.0) \land (Y_{098} - H_{160} < 1.0) \land$ | $(I_{814} - J_{125} > 0.8) \land (J_{125} - H_{160} < 0.4) \land$   |
|             | $(i_{775} - z_{850} > 0.78(Y_{105} - H_{160}) + 1.0) \land$        | $(i_{775} - z_{850} > 0.6(Y_{098} - H_{160}) + 1.0) \land$        | $(I_{814} - J_{125} > 2(J_{125} - H_{160}) + 0.8) \land$  |
|             | $(z \sim 6 \text{ non-detection criterion})^{c} \wedge$            | $(z \sim 6 \text{ non-detection criterion})^{c} \wedge$           | $(f_{ubg}/ef_{ubg} < 2.5) \land$  |
|             | (not in $z \sim 7$ selection)                                      | (not in $z \sim 7$ selection)                                     | $(5.5 < z_{\text{phot}} < 6.3) \land (J_{125} < 26.7)) \lor^{\text{e}}$<br>(other LBGs with $5.5 < z_{\text{phot}} < 6.3)^{\text{d}}$ |
|             | $(z_{850} - Y_{105} > 0.7) \land (J_{125} - H_{160} < 0.45) \land$ | $(z_{850} - Y_{098} > 1.3) \land (J_{125} - H_{160} < 0.5) \land$ | $(I_{814} - J_{125} > 2.2) \land (J_{125} - H_{160} < 0.4) \land$   |
|             | $(z_{850} - Y_{105} > 0.8(J_{125} - H_{160}) + 0.7) \land$         | $(z_{850} - J_{125} > 0.8(J_{125} - H_{160}) + 0.7) \land$        | $(I_{814} - J_{125} > 2(J_{125} - H_{160}) + 2.2) \land$  |
|             | $((I_{814} - J_{125} > 1.0) \lor (SN (I_{814}) < 1.5)) \land$      | $((I_{814} - J_{125} > 1.0) \lor (SN (I_{814}) < 1.5)) \land$     | $(f_{ubgvri}/ef_{ubgvri}$ < 2.5) $\wedge$   |
|             | $(z \sim 7 \text{ non-detection criterion})^{c} \land$             | $(z \sim 7 \text{ non-detection criterion})^{c} \land$            | $(6.3 < z_{phot} < 7.3) \land$  |
|             | (not in $z \sim 8$ selection)                                      | (not in $z \sim 8$ selection)                                     | $(J_{125,AB} < 26.7) \vee^{\rm e}$  |
|             |  |   | (other LBGs with 6.3 < $z_{\text{phot}}$ < 7.3) <sup>d</sup>  |
|             | $(Y_{105} - J_{125} > 0.45) \land (J_{125} - H_{160} < 0.5) \land$ | $(Y_{098} - J_{125} > 1.3) \land (J_{125} - H_{160} < 0.5) \land$ | $(I_{814} - J_{125} > 2.2) \land (J_{125} - H_{160} < 0.4) \land$   |
|             | $(Y_{105} - J_{125} > 0.75(J_{125} - H_{160}) + 0.525) \land$      | $(Y_{098} - J_{125} > 0.75(J_{125} - H_{160}) + 1.3) \land$       | $(I_{814} - J_{125} > 2(J_{125} - H_{160}) + 2.2) \land$  |
|             | $(z \sim 8 \text{ non-detection criterion})^{c}$                   | $(z \sim 8 \text{ non-detection criterion})^{c,f}$                | $(f_{ubgvri} \ / \ ef_{ubgvri} \ < 2.5) \ \land$  |
|             |  |   | $(7.3 < z_{\text{phot}} < 9.0) \land (H_{160,AB} < 26.7) \lor^{\text{e}}$   |
|             |  |   | (other LBGs with 7.3 < $z_{\text{phot}} < 9.0$ ) <sup>d</sup>   |
|             | $(J_{125} - H_{160} > 1.2) \land$                                  | $(J_{125} - H_{160} > 1.2) \land$                                 | $(J_{125} - H_{160} > 1.2) \land$   |
|             | $((H_{160} - [3.6] < 1.4) \lor$                                    | $((H_{160} - [3.6] < 1.4) \lor$                                   | $((H_{160} - [3.6] < 1.4) \lor$   |
|             | $(S/N([3.6]) < 2)) \land$  | $(S/N([3.6]) < 2)) \land$   | $(S/N([3.6]) < 2)) \land$   |
|             | $(z \sim 10 \text{ non-detection criterion})^{c}$                  | $(z \sim 10 \text{ non-detection criterion})^{c}$                 | $(f_{ubgvriz}/ef_{ubgvriz} < 2.5) \land$  |
|             |  |   | $(\chi^2_{V,I} < 2)$  |
| 1           | (Stellarity Criterion) <sup>g</sup>                                | (Stellarity Criterion) <sup>g</sup>                               | (Stellarity Criterion) <sup>g</sup>   |
|             | $(\chi^2_{Y+J+JH+H} > 25)^{h}$                                     | $(\chi^2_{Y+J+JH+H} > 25)^{h}$                                    | $(\chi^2_{Y+J+JH+H} > 25)^{h}$  |

| Table 2                                    |                           |
|--|---------------------------|
| Criteria Utilized in Selecting Our $z\sim$ | 4–10 Samples <sup>a</sup> |

<sup>c</sup> The optical non-detection criteria are as follows: (SN (B) < 2)  $[z \sim 5]$ , (SN (B) < 2)  $\land$  (( $V_{606} - z_{850} > 2.7$ )  $\lor$  (SN (V) < 2))  $[z \sim 6]$ , (SN (B) < 2)  $\wedge (\text{SN}(V) < 2) \land (\text{SN}(i) < 2) \land (\chi_{bvi}^2 < 3) \quad [z \sim 7], \quad (\text{SN}(B) < 2) \land (\text{SN}(V) < 2) \land (\text{SN}(i) < 2) \land (\text{SN}(I) < 2) \land (\chi_{bvi,IJ}^2 < 3) \quad [z \sim 8], \quad \text{and} \quad (\chi_{bvi,IJZ,Y}^2 < 3) \land (\chi_{bvi,IZ,Y}^2 < 3)$  $\wedge$  (SN (B) < 2)  $\wedge$  (SN (V) < 2)  $\wedge$  (SN (i) < 2)  $\wedge$  (SN (I) < 2)  $\wedge$  (SN (z) < 2)  $\wedge$  (SN (y) < 2) [z  $\sim$  10]. For our z $\sim$  7–10 selections, we also require that the optical  $\chi^2$  be less than 4 and 3 in fixed 0."35-diameter and 0."2-diameter apertures, respectively. We also impose a stricter optical non-detection criterion for the faintest sources in each of our selections (i.e., where the total detection significance is defined by  $\chi^2_{YJJH,H} < 64$ ). These criteria are SN (B) < 1 (z ~ 5), (SN (B) < 1)  $\wedge ((V_{606} - z_{850} > 2.3) \lor (\chi^2_{B,V} < 2)) (z \sim 6), \ \chi^2_{B,V,i} < 2 \ (z \sim 7), \ \text{and} \ \chi^2_{B,V,iI} < 2 \ (z \sim 8).$ 

<sup>d</sup> We also include sources in our  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$  selections, respectively, if they satisfy any of our  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ , and  $z \sim 7-8$  LBG criteria, and the photometric redshifts we estimate for the sources are 4.2 < z < 5.5, 5.5 < z < 6.3, 6.3 < z < 7.3, and 7.3 < z < 9.0, respectively, with a total measured magnitude of  $J_{125,AB} < 26.7$ ,  $J_{125,AB} < 26.7$ ,  $J_{125,AB} < 26.7$ , and  $H_{160,AB} < 26.7$ . See Section 3.2.3.

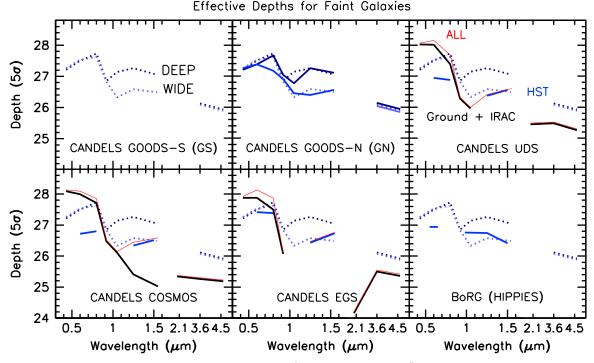
<sup>e</sup> While we select sources to ~26.7 mag, we only include sources brightward of 26.5 mag in our LF determinations.

<sup>f</sup> We required sources identified within the BoRG/HIPPIES data set to satisfy an even more stringent optical non-detection criterion (SN (V) < 1.5) to effectively exclude all low-redshift interlopers from our selection.

<sup>g</sup> We require that the measured stellarity of sources (as measured from the detection image) be less than 0.9 to exclude stars from our samples (0 = extended source and 1 = point source). We also exclude particularly compact sources, with detection-image stellarities less than 0.9 if its HST+ground-based+Spitzer photometry is significantly better fit with a stellar SED than a  $z \ge 3$  galaxy ( $\Delta \chi^2 > 2$ ) and the measured stellarity in either the  $J_{125}$  or  $H_{160}$  band is at least 0.8. The stellarity requirement is only imposed within 1 mag of the detection limit of the sample, i.e., 26.5 mag for the CANDELS/WIDE data sets, 27.0 mag for the CANDELS/DEEP data sets, 28.0 mag for the HUDF09-1+HUDF09-2 data sets, and 28.5 mag for the XDF data set.

<sup>h</sup> Even more stringent requirements are made on the detection significance of sources in data sets shallower than the XDF. Candidates are required to have a total S/N in the  $Y_{105}$ ,  $J_{125}$ ,  $J_{H_{140}}$ , and  $H_{160}$  bands of 5.5 in the HUDF09-Ps and CANDELS data set and 6.0 in the BoRG/HIPPIES data set. For  $z \sim 8$  and  $z \sim 10$  selections, only the  $J_{125}JH_{140}H_{160}$  and  $JH_{140}H_{160}$  fluxes, respectively, are used in assessing the detection significance of candidate sources. The  $z \sim 10$  candidates over the CANDELS-UDS/COSMOS/EGS fields are required to have an rms S/N of 2.0 in the Spitzer/IRAC 3.6 and 4.5 µm imaging to ensure they are real.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>a</sup> Throughout this table,  $\wedge$  and  $\vee$  represent the logical **AND** and **OR** symbols, respectively, and S/N represents the signal-to-noise ratio. The  $\chi^2$  statistic is as defined in Section 3.2 (see also Bouwens et al. 2011b). In the application of these criteria, flux in the dropout band is set equal to the  $1\sigma$  upper limit in cases of a non-detection. <sup>b</sup> The BoRG/HIPPIES data set is only used in searches for  $z \sim 8$  galaxies.



**Figure 2.** Illustration of the  $5\sigma$  depths of the various data sets used in this study (Kron apertures for HST, 1."2-diameter apertures for ground-based, and 2"-diameter apertures for *Spitzer*/IRAC observations: calculated based on the median  $1\sigma$  flux errors measured for all sources found between  $H_{160,AB} \sim 26$  and  $H_{160,AB} \sim 26.5$ , after correcting each of these fluxes to total). The upper leftmost panel shows the depths of the two shallower data sets available over the GOODS-S sightline, i.e., the CANDELS DEEP data set (dotted dark blue line) and the CANDELS WIDE data set (dotted blue line). The other panels show the depths of the data available over the other four CANDELS fields and those BoRG/HIPPIES fields where  $z \sim 8$  candidates have been identified. The blue and black lines indicate the depths available in the *HST* and ground-based/IRAC observations, respectively, alone, while the red lines indicate the depths of all available observations, i.e., *HST*+ground-based/*Spitzer*/IRAC. The dark blue solid lines indicate the depths of the *HST* observations exist over the CANDELS-UDS, CANDELS-COSMOS, and CANDELS-EGS fields, these data reach within 0.5 mag of that available over the CANDELS-GS+GN fields. As a result, current observations allow for the effective selection of galaxies at  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$  over the CANDELS-UDS/ COSMOS/EGS fields, if we limit ourselves to a somewhat brighter limit than we consider over CANDELS-GN and GS (as we demonstrate from end-to-end simulations in Section 4.1 and as shown in Figure 4).

HUDF09-2 fields and the wider-area CANDELS and ERS fields, we require sources to be detected at  $5.5\sigma$ . For sources over the BoRG/HIPPIES fields, we require sources to be detected at  $6\sigma$ . Our use of more stringent criteria for our shallower fields is quite reasonable, given the much smaller number of exposures in these data and therefore noise that is less Gaussian in its characteristics (e.g., see Schmidt et al. 2014).<sup>13</sup>

For sources that are at least 1 mag brightward of the nominal detection limit for our samples (i.e., 26.5 mag for the CANDELS/WIDE data sets, 27.0 mag for the CANDELS/ DEEP data sets, 28.0 mag for the HUDF09-1+HUDF09-2 data sets, and 28.5 mag for the XDF data set), the SExtractor stellarity parameter for sources (from the SExtractor detection image) is required to be less than 0.9 (where 0 corresponds to very extended sources and 1 corresponds to point sources). We also exclude particularly compact sources, with measured stellarities (from the detection image) greater than 0.5 if its *HST* photometry was significantly better fit to a stellar SED than a  $z \ge 3$  galaxy ( $\Delta \chi^2 > 2$ ) and if the measured stellarity in either the  $J_{125}$  or  $H_{160}$  image is greater than 0.8. The templates we use for our stellar SED fits are from the SpeX prism library of low-mass stars (Burgasser et al. 2004) extended to  $5 \mu m$  using the derived spectral types and the known J - [3.6] or J - [4.5] colors of these spectral types (Patten et al. 2006; Kirkpatrick et al. 2011).

A careful visual inspection was performed on all of the candidate  $z \sim 4-10$  galaxies that otherwise satisfy our selection criteria to exclude obvious artifacts (e.g., diffraction spikes, spurious "sources" on the wings of ellipticals) or any sources that seemed likely to be associated with bright foreground sources.<sup>14</sup> We also verified that none of the sources in our selection were previously included in the catalogs of candidate low-mass stars from Holwerda et al. (2014b) or were associated with SNe identified during the CANDELS observations (Rodney et al. 2014).

Finally, we made minor corrections to our final catalogs to account for multi-component galaxies (e.g., Ouchi et al. 2009a) being split into multiple sources by SExtractor. To minimize the impact of this on our final results, we combine selected sources in a given sample whose centers are closer than 0<sup>"</sup>, 5 to each other, merging their total photometry (occuring <~2% of sources).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>13</sup> While we could increase the total number of sources in our selections somewhat by searching for sources at lower significance levels, these sources are not of substantial value for current LF determinations, given the considerable uncertainties in correcting for both the incompleteness and contamination expected for such samples.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>14</sup> We note the exclusion of two bright  $(H_{160,AB} \sim 25) z \sim 8$  candidates identified over the BoRG/HIPPIES data set from our selection as a result of these concerns (at positions  $\alpha$ ,  $\delta = 22:02:50.00$ , 18:51:00.2 and 08:35:13.13, 24:55:38.1).

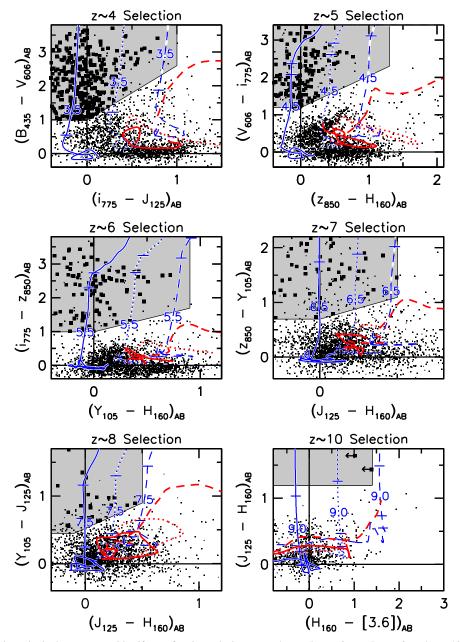


Figure 3. Color-color selection criteria that we use to identify star-forming galaxies at  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ ,  $z \sim 8$ , and  $z \sim 10$  over the XDF, HUDF09-1, HUDF09-2, CANDELS-GN, and CANDELS-GS field (Section 3.2.2). The gray-shaded regions show the regions in color-color space where we select sources. The solid, dashed, and dotted blue lines show the expected colors we would expect star-forming galaxies to have as a function of redshift, for UV-continuum slopes  $\beta$  of -2.3, -1.15, and 0, respectively (with hashes shown every  $\Delta z = 0.5$ ). The red lines show the colors we would expect for various lower-redshift contaminants (using the SEDs from Coleman et al. 1980), again as a function of redshift. The black dots show the colors of individual sources found in the XDF, while the large black squares indicate the colors of sources from the XDF identified as part of the relevant high-redshift selection. The arrows indicate the  $1\sigma$  upper limits on the the color that best constrains the spectral slope redward of the break. The criteria allow us to identify a relatively complete selection of star-forming galaxies at  $z \gtrsim 3.3$ ,  $z \gtrsim 4.5$ ,  $z \gtrsim 5.5$ ,  $z \gtrsim 6.4$ ,  $z \gtrsim 7.3$ , and  $z \gtrsim 9.5$ . To ensure a good redshift separation between these samples, we impose an upper redshift cutoff on each sample by also requiring that sources *not* satisfy the selection criteria of the smaple just above it in redshift. In addition to the two-color criteria shown here, we also require that sources be undetected in the available *HST* observations blueward of the break, both on a passband-by-passband basis and in terms of a  $\chi^2$  stack of all the fluxes blueward of the break (Section 3.2.2).

#### 3.2.3. CANDELS-UDS, CANDELS-COSMOS, CANDELS-EGS Fields

Because of the lack of deep *HST* imaging in  $B_{435}$ ,  $z_{850}$ , or  $Y_{098}/Y_{105}$  band over the CANDELS-UDS, CANDELS-COS-MOS, and CANDELS-EGS fields (Table 1 and Figure 2), it is not possible to select  $z \sim 5-8$  galaxies over those fields using the same color criteria as we utilized over our primary search fields (i.e., the XDF, CANDELS-GN, and CANDELS-GS).

Our procedure for selecting our samples of  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$  and  $z \sim 8$  galaxies over these is therefore more involved and makes significant use of the ground-based observations. We describe our procedure in the paragraphs that follow. The first step was to identify all those sources that plausibly corresponded to star-forming galaxies at  $z \sim 5-8$  through the systematic selection of Lyman-break-like galaxies at  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ , and  $z \sim 7-8$ . The criteria we used to do this preselection are presented in Appendix B.

In the second step, we obtained photometry on each of these sources in deep ground-based Subaru+CFHT+VLT+VISTA+ Spitzer/IRAC observations that are available over our search fields. We then used the EAZY photometric redshift code (Brammer et al. 2008) to estimate redshifts for all the sources. The photometry utilized in deriving the photometric redshifts included flux measurements from the HST V<sub>606</sub>I<sub>814</sub>J<sub>125</sub>JH<sub>140</sub>H<sub>160</sub> +Subaru-SuprimeCam BgVriz+CFHT/Megacam ugriyz+Ultra-VISTA YJHK<sub>s</sub> data sets for the CANDELS COSMOS field, HST V606 I814 J125 JH140 H160 + Subaru-SuprimeCam BVriz+CFHT/ Megacam u+UKIRT/WFCAM Ks+VLT/HAWKI/HUGS YKs data sets for the CANDELS UDS field, and the HST V606  $I_{814}J_{125}JH_{140}H_{160}$ +CFHT/Megacam ugriyz+CFHT/WIRCam  $K_{s-1}$ +Spitzer/IRAC 3.6  $\mu$ m + 4.5  $\mu$ m data sets for the CANDELS EGS field. No consideration of the Spitzer/IRAC photometry is made for sources over the CANDELS-UDS and CANDELS-COSMOS fields owing to the availability of deep Y-band observations to distinguish  $z \sim 7$  sources from  $z \sim 8$  sources.<sup>15</sup> Sources with photometric redshifts in the range z = 4.2-5.5, z = 5.5-6.3, z = 6.3-7.3, and z = 7.3-9.0 were tentatively assigned to our  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$  selections, respectively. These redshift ranges were chosen to ensure a good match with the mean redshifts for the color selections defined in Section 3.2.2. Our photometric redshift fitting is conducted using the EAZY v1.0 template set supplemented by SED templates from the Galaxy Evolutionary Synthesis Models (GALEV; Kotulla et al. 2009). Nebular continuum and emission lines were added to the later templates using the

emission lines were added to the later templates using the Anders & Fritze-v. Alvensleben (2003) prescription, a 0.2  $Z_{\odot}$  metallicity, and a rest-frame EW for H $\alpha$  of 1300 Å.<sup>16</sup> We only included galaxies in our  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$ 

samples brightward of  $J_{125} = 26.7 \text{ mag}$  (z = 6-7) and  $H_{160} = 26.7 \text{ mag}$  (z = 8). However, only sources brightward of 26.5 mag are used in our LF determinations (Section 4). This was to ensure good redshift separation, given the limited depth of the  $I_{814}$ -band observations and ground-based *z*- and *Y*-band observations (Figure 2). As we demonstrate with the simulations in Section 4.1 (illustrated in Figure 4), we can effectively split sources into different redshift subsamples to 26.5 mag.

To ensure that each of these candidate  $z \sim 5-8$  galaxies was robust, we required that each of these sources show a  $<2.5\sigma$ detection blueward of the break. To this end, inverse-varianceweighted fluxes were derived for each source blueward of the Lyman break. Included in the inverse-variance-weighted measurements for the samples in brackets below were the CFHT Megacam *u* and Subaru Suprime-Cam *B* (CANDELS-UDS  $z \sim 5$ ), CFHT *u* and Subaru *B* (CANDELS-UDS  $z \sim 6$ ), CFHT *u* and Subaru *BVr* (CANDELS-UDS  $z \sim 7$ ), CFHT *u* and Subaru *BVri* (CANDELS-UDS  $z \sim 8$ ), CFHT MegaCam *u*  (COSMOS  $z \sim 5$ ), Subaru Bg and CFHT ug (COSMOS  $z \sim 6$ ), Subaru BgVr and CFHT ugr (COSMOS  $z \sim 7$ ), Subaru BgVriand CFHT ugriy (COSMOS  $z \sim 8$ ), CFHT u (EGS  $z \sim 5$ ), CFHT ug (EGS  $z \sim 6$ ), CFHT ugr (EGS  $z \sim 7$ ), and CFHT ugriy (EGS  $z \sim 8$ ) flux measurements, respectively. We also excluded candidate  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$  galaxies from our selection where flux in the *HST V*<sub>606</sub>, *V*<sub>606</sub>, and *V*<sub>606</sub> + *I*<sub>814</sub> bands, respectively, was greater than 1.5 $\sigma$ . Exclusion of sources with detections blueward of the break only had a modest effect on the size of the  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$  samples we derived from the wide-area CANDELS fields (removing 2%, 7%, 8%, and 21% of the sources from the  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$ samples, respectively).<sup>17</sup>

We used a similar strategy for excluding stars from our CANDELS-UDS, COSMOS, and EGS fields to what we utilized for selections over the XDF, HUDF09-Ps, ERS, CANDELS-GN+GS, and BoRG/HIPPIES fields (Section 3.2.2). The only procedural difference with the present fields is that we also make use of the ground-based+Spitzer/ IRAC photometry we obtain for sources in ascertaining whether their SEDs are more consistent with that of a star or a  $z \sim 5-8$  galaxy. Using simulations where we added point-like sources to the real data with input fluxes taken from random stars in the SpeX prism library of late-type stars (Burgasser et al. 2004), we found that our schema was successful at excluding 97%, 97%, and 94% of  $H_{160,AB} = 26.0-26.5$  stars from our selection over the CANDELS-UDS, CANDELS-COSMOS, and CANDELS-EGS fields, respectively (with late L and early T type stars being the most challenging to exclude).

As a check on the fidelity of our  $z \sim 5-8$  samples, we also derived fluxes for sources in our samples in larger 1."8-diameter apertures than we used for our fiducial selection. Co-adding the fluxes of sources blueward of the break while weighting by the inverse variance, we found that 94% of the sources in our samples remain undetected at <2.5 $\sigma$  even in larger 1."8-diameter apertures. To interpret these findings, we repeated this experiment on the mock images we created in Section 4.1 and found similar incompleteness levels, strongly arguing that the slight detection rate we found for our  $z \sim 5-8$ samples in the larger apertures could be explained as resulting from noise and imperfectly subtracted nearby neighbors.<sup>18</sup>

We further stacked the optical  $V_{606}$ -band observations (blueward of the break for  $z \ge 7$  galaxies) for all 107  $z \sim 7$ and  $z \sim 8$  candidates from the wide-area fields and found no detection (<1 $\sigma$ ). Similar stack results in the  $I_{814}$  band for our CANDELS-UDS/COSMOS/EGS  $z \sim 8$  samples yielded no detection.

Our selection of  $z \sim 10$  galaxies over these fields is very similar to our selection of  $z \sim 10$  galaxies from *HST* fields with *Y*-band imaging (Section 3.2.2). Again, we require that sources satisfy a  $J_{125} - H_{160} > 1.2$  color cut, show a  $6\sigma$  detection in the  $H_{160}$  band, be undetected in a stack of the optical/ACS data  $(\chi^2_{opt} < 3)$ , and also be detected at  $\ge 6\sigma$  in the  $H_{160}$  band.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>15</sup> In addition, this exclusion of the *Spitzer/IRAC* data in this selection allowed us to avoid introducing any coupling between redshift and the *Spitzer/IRAC* properties of our sources for future analyses. <sup>16</sup> While the rest-frame EW we assume for  $H\alpha$  for our adapted GALEV

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>16</sup> While the rest-frame EW we assume for  $H\alpha$  for our adapted GALEV templates is larger than the ~500–600 Å EW typical for many  $z \gtrsim 5$  galaxies (e.g., Shim et al. 2011; Stark et al. 2013), such templates have been included to give the EAZY photometric code (which can consider arbitrary linear combinations of SED templates) the flexibility to accurately model the SEDs of galaxies with very strong line emission. These templates effectively counterbalance our use of the standard template set, where the impact of line emission is minimal.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>17</sup> We also note the exclusion of a  $z \sim 5$  candidate at 10:00:13.93, 2:22:14.9, owing to its showing far too much flux in the ground-based *B*- and *g*-band data  $(3-4\sigma \text{ discrepancy in both cases})$  to be a robust  $z \sim 5$  candidate.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>18</sup> To check the robustness of our flux measurements in the *Y* band to the size of the high-redshift sources, we derived *Y*-band fluxes for the brightest H < 25.5 sources in 1."8-diameter apertures for comparison with our smalleraperture measurements. Encouragingly enough, the *Y*-band fluxes we recovered were completely consistent  $(3\% \pm 5\% \text{ lower})$  using the wider apertures as using our fiducial 1."2-diameter apertures. This is not surprising, since MOPHONGO accounts for the expected profile of the source in the ground-based observations in correcting the aperture measurements to total.

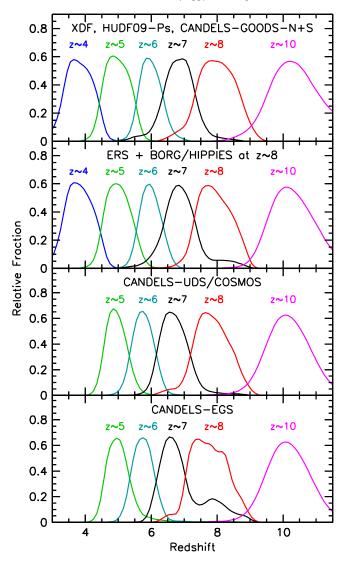


Figure 4. Expected redshift distributions for our samples of  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6, z \sim 7, z \sim 8$ , and  $z \sim 10$  galaxies selected from the XDF+HUDF09-Ps +CANDELS-GN+GS fields with the  $B_{435}V_{606}i_{775}z_{850}Y_{105}J_{125}H_{160}$  filter set (upper panel; see Section 3.2.2 for selection procedure), from the ERS data set with the  $B_{435}V_{606}i_{775}z_{850}Y_{098}J_{125}H_{160}$  filter set (middle panel; see Section 3.2.2 for selection procedure), and from the CANDELS-UDS+COSMOS+EGS data set with the  $V_{606}I_{814}J_{125}H_{160}$  filter set augmented by ground-based data (lower panel; see Section 3.2.3 for selection procedure). Each selection window is smoothed by a normal distribution with scatter  $\sigma_z \sim 0.2$ . We derived the redshift distributions for the  $z \sim 4\text{--}10$  samples shown in all four panels using the full end-to-end Monte Carlo simulations described in Section 4.1 (the redshift distributions for the faintest sources from the CANDELS UDS/ COSMOS/EGS fields [i.e., within ~0.5 mag of the limit] have a width that is only  $\sigma_z \sim 0.1$  greater than what is shown here). For sources in the CANDELS EGS data set, the Spitzer/IRAC photometry is used to help discriminate between  $z \sim 7$  and  $z \sim 8$  galaxies (as z < 7 galaxies are known to have bluer 3.6  $\mu$ -4.5  $\mu$ m colors than z > 7 given the strong high EW of [O III]+H $\beta$ ; Labbé et al. 2013; Stark et al. 2013; Ono et al. 2012; Finkelstein et al. 2013; Laporte et al. 2014; Smit et al. 2014a). The redshift distribution for the  $z \sim 8$  BoRG/ HIPPIES samples should be quite similar to our  $z \sim 8$  ERS samples but is based on the  $V_{606}Y_{098}J_{125}H_{160}$  or  $V_{600}Y_{098}J_{125}H_{160}$  filters alone (Table 2).

However, we also require that sources remain undetected  $(<2\sigma)$  in whatever *Y*-band observations were available over our search fields (i.e., from HAWK-I and VISTA over the CANDELS-UDS and CANDELS-COSMOS fields, respectively), that sources also remain undetected  $(<2.5\sigma)$  in a stack of the optical ground-based Subaru+CFHT observations

available over each field, and that sources be detected at  $>2\sigma$  in the available 3.6  $\mu$ m + 4.5  $\mu$ m IRAC imaging over the CANDELS fields from the SEDS program (Ashby et al. 2013) to ensure source reality.

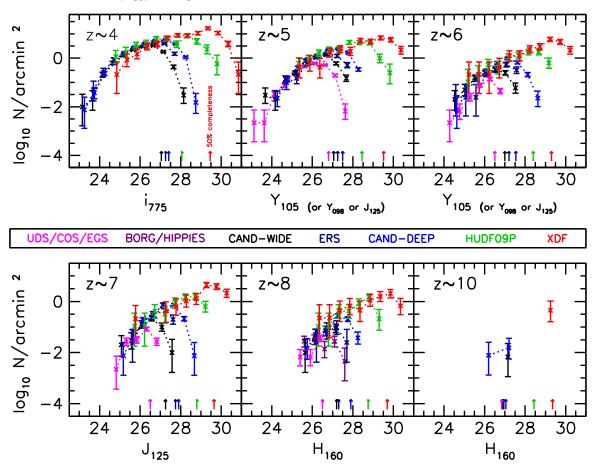
#### 3.3. Selection Results

Applying the selection criteria from Section 3.2 to XDF, HUDF09-Ps, ERS, BoRG/HIPPIES, and CANDELS data sets results in 5859, 3001, 857, 481, 217, and 6 sources in our  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ ,  $z \sim 8$ , and  $z \sim 10$  samples. Our total  $z \sim 4-10$  sample includes ~10,400 sources. The individual number of high-redshift candidates in each field is provided in Table 4.

The surface density of galaxies we find in our different redshift samples is presented in Figure 5 as a function of magnitude. While it is clear that some field-to-field variations exist in the surface density of galaxies in our different samples (e.g.,  $z \sim 4$  galaxies in the HUDF seem to be underdense relative to our other search fields), overall the surface density of galaxies as a function of magnitude is fairly similar for each of our search fields, over magnitude ranges where our search is largely complete. We discuss field-to-field variations in detail in Section 4.5. In Table A1 in Appendix C, we tabulate the average surface density of galaxies in our different samples as a function of magnitude.

Our best estimate of the approximate redshift distribution for our different high-redshift samples is shown in the left panel of Figure 1 and is based on the simulations we describe in Section 4.1 for the XDF, HUDF09-1, and HUDF09-2 fields. The mean redshift for galaxies in our  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$  samples is 3.8, 4.9, 5.9, 6.8, and 7.9, respectively. From these simulations, it is clear that our selection criteria are quite effective in dividing high-redshift galaxies into discrete redshift slices. In the right panel of Figure 1, we also present the redshift distributions we derive for our XDF, HUDF09-1, and HUDF09-2 samples using the photometric redshift code EAZY (Brammer et al. 2008). Photometric redshifts are estimated based on the HST photometry (for our  $z \sim 4-8$  samples) and HST+Spitzer photometry (for our  $z \sim 10$  sample). As is clear from the figure, our simple color-color selections result in essentially the same subdivision of sources by redshift as one would find if one relied on a photometric redshift code to do the selection.

We include our complete  $z \sim 4, z \sim 5, z \sim 6, z \sim 7, z \sim 8$ , and  $z \sim 10$  catalogs in Table 3, with coordinates and rest-frame UV luminosities. We have also provided our best-estimate redshifts for each of the  $z \sim 5-8$  candidates we identified over the CANDELS-UDS/COSMOS/EGS fields. Photometric redshift estimates are also provided for  $z \sim 4-10$  candidates over XDF, HUDF09-Ps, ERS, CANDELS-GS/GN, and BoRG/ HIPPIES by applying the photometric redshift software EAZY (Brammer et al. 2008) and the template set from Section 3.2.3 to the *HST* photometry we have available for these candidates. To improve the accuracy of the photometric redshift estimates for our  $z \sim 4$  CANDELS-GN+GS+ERS samples (where the lack of photometric constraints blueward of the  $B_{435}$  band can impact the results), we have also incorporated the U-band photometry of these candidates from KPNO (Capak et al. 2004) and VLT/VIMOS (Nonino et al. 2009) using MOPHONGO in fixed 1"2-diameter apertures.



**Figure 5.** Surface densities of candidate  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ ,  $z \sim 8$ , and  $z \sim 10$  galaxies for all the search fields considered in this analysis. Shown are the results from the CANDELS-UDS/CANDELS-COSMOS/CANDELS-EGS fields (magenta points), the BoRG/HIPPIES fields (dark violet), the CANDELS-GN-WIDE and CANDELS-GS-WIDE (black points), the CANDELS-GN-DEEP and CANDELS-GS-DEEP fields (blue points), the HUDF09-1 and HUDF09-2 fields (green points), and the XDF (red points). Surface densities are presented as a function of the  $i_{775}$ -,  $Y_{105}$ -,  $Y_{105}$ -,  $J_{125}$ -,  $H_{160}$ -, and  $H_{160}$ -band magnitudes that provide the best measure of the rest-frame UV flux of galaxies at 1600 Å for our  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ ,  $z \sim 8$ , and  $z \sim 10$  selections, respectively. Surface densities for our  $z \sim 5$  and  $z \sim 6$  selections over the ERS and CANDELS-UDS/CANDELS-COSMOS/CANDELS-EGS fields are presented as a function of the  $Y_{098}$ - and  $J_{125}$ -band fluxes, respectively, owing to the lack of deep  $Y_{105}$ -band coverage of these fields. The points have been offset horizontally from each other for clarity. The available *HST*+ground-based+*Spitzer*/IRAC observations allow for the selection of  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ ,  $z \sim 8$ , and  $z \sim 10$  galaxies from the wide-area CANDELS-UDS, CANDELS-COSMOS, and CANDELS-EGS fields. The *HST* observations available over the BoRG/HIPPIES search fields are only particularly effective for selecting candidate  $z \sim 8$  galaxies. The upward arrows at the bottom of each panel indicate the approximate magnitude where the efficiency of selecting galaxies at a specific redshift from some data set is just 50% of the maximum efficiency. The onset of incompleteness in our different samples is clearly seen in the observed decrease in our autificate the approximate magnitude where the efficiency of selecting galaxies at a specific redshift from some data set is just 50% of the maximum efficiency. The onset of incompleteness (and contamination) corrections. Table A

#### 3.4. Comparisons with Previous $z \sim 4-10$ Samples

The present compilation of  $z \sim 4-10$  galaxy candidates from the XDF, HUDF09-1, HUDF09-2, ERS, and the five CANDELS fields contains ~10,400  $z \sim 4-10$  candidates and is the largest such compilation obtained to date based on *HST* observations. Previously, the largest such samples of galaxies found in *HST* observations were reported in Bouwens et al. (2007; 6714 sources over the range z = 4-6) and Bouwens et al. (2014b; 4004 sources over the range z = 4-8).

A substantial fraction (~30%–70%) of the sources from the current catalogs appeared in previous wide-area selections. A total of 2331, 586, and 206 of the  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ , and  $z \sim 6$  candidates (44%, 34%, and 37% of this sample, respectively) from our wide-area CANDELS+ERS selections were previously reported by Bouwens et al. (2007). For  $z \sim 7$ -8 selections over the CANDELS-GS, 59 and 28 of the  $z \sim 7$  and  $z \sim 8$  candidates (19% and 27% of this sample, respectively), were previously reported by Bouwens et al. (2011b), Oesch

et al. (2012b), Grazian et al. (2012), Yan et al. (2012), Lorenzoni et al. (2013), Schenker et al. (2013), and McLure et al. (2013). A total of 22 of the present  $z \sim 7$  candidates over the CANDELS-UDS and CANDELS-EGS fields (35% of our sample) previously appeared in Grazian et al. (2012) or McLure et al. (2013). The brightest  $z \sim 7$  candidate we find in the CANDELS-UDS field is the well-known "Himiko" z = 6.595 Ly $\alpha$ -emitting galaxy previously reported by Ouchi et al. (2009a). The brightest three  $z \sim 6$  and brightest two  $z \sim 7$  galaxies from our CANDELS-COSMOS catalog were previously identified by Willott et al. (2013) and Bowler et al. (2014), respectively.

A total of 11 of the 23  $z \sim 8$  candidates we identified over the BoRG/HIPPIES fields and similar data sets (i.e., 48%) were previously identified as  $z \sim 8$  candidates by Bradley et al. (2012), McLure et al. (2013), and Schmidt et al. (2014). The reason our catalogs include many  $z \sim 8$  candidates not included in the Bradley et al. (2012) and Schmidt et al. А

| Table 3  |  |
|--|--|
| Complete List of the Sources Included in Our $z \sim 4$ , $z \sim 5$ , $z \sim 6$ , $z \sim 7$ , $z \sim 8$ , and $z \sim 10$ Samples <sup>*</sup> |  |

| ID              | R.A.        | Decl.       | $m_{AB}$ | Sample <sup>a</sup> | Data Set <sup>b</sup> | $z_{\rm phot}^{c,d}$ |
|-----------------|-------------|-------------|----------|---------------------|-----------------------|----------------------|
| XDFB-2384848214 | 03:32:38.49 | -27:48:21.4 | 27.77    | 4                   | 1                     | 3.49                 |
| XDFB-2384248186 | 03:32:38.42 | -27:48:18.7 | 29.18    | 4                   | 1                     | 3.82                 |
| XDFB-2376648168 | 03:32:37.66 | -27:48:16.9 | 28.61    | 4                   | 1                     | 4.01                 |
| XDFB-2385948162 | 03:32:38.60 | -27:48:16.2 | 28.04    | 4                   | 1                     | 4.16                 |
| XDFB-2382548139 | 03:32:38.26 | -27:48:13.9 | 28.18    | 4                   | 1                     | 4.37                 |
| XDFB-2394448134 | 03:32:39.45 | -27:48:13.4 | 26.40    | 4                   | 1                     | 3.58                 |
| XDFB-2381448127 | 03:32:38.14 | -27:48:12.7 | 28.58    | 4                   | 1                     | 3.68                 |
| XDFB-2390248129 | 03:32:39.03 | -27:48:13.0 | 27.99    | 4                   | 1                     | 3.91                 |
| XDFB-2379348121 | 03:32:37.93 | -27:48:12.1 | 27.45    | 4                   | 1                     | 4.11                 |
| XDFB-2378848108 | 03:32:37.88 | -27:48:10.9 | 30.13    | 4                   | 1                     | 3.72                 |

\* Table 3 is published in its entirety in the electronic edition of the Astrophysical Journal. A portion is shown here for guidance regarding its form and content. <sup>a</sup> The mean redshift of the sample in which the source was included for the purposes of deriving LFs.

<sup>b</sup> The data set from which the source was selected: 1 = HUDF/XDF, 2 = HUDF09-1, 3 = HUDF09-2, 4 = ERS, 5 = CANDELS-GS, 6 = CANDELS-GN, 7 = CANDELS-UDS, 8 = CANDELS-COSMOS, 9 = CANDELS-EGS, and 10 = BoRG/HIPPIES or other pure-parallel programs.

<sup>c</sup> Most likely redshift in the range z = 2.5-11 as derived using the EAZY photometric redshift code (Brammer et al. 2008) using the same templates as discussed in

Section 3.2.3.  $^{d}$  An asterisk indicates that for a flat redshift prior, the EAZY photometric redshift code (Brammer et al. 2008) estimates that this source shows at least a 68% probability for having a redshift significantly lower than the nominal low-redshift limit for a sample, i.e., z < 2.5, z < 3.5, z < 4.4, z < 5.4, z < 6.3, and z < 8 for candidate  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ ,  $z \sim 8$ , and  $z \sim 10$  galaxies, respectively.

(This table is available in its entirety in a machine-readable form.)

(2014) compilation is our use of one additional data set not previously considered (i.e., a parallel field outside of Abell 1689) and our selecting sources with slightly weaker  $Y_{098} - J_{125}$  breaks and slightly redder  $J_{125} - H_{160}$  colors (consistent with our  $z \sim 8$  selection from the ERS data set). While excluding these sources may allow Bradley et al. (2012)and Schmidt et al. (2014) to identify a marginally cleaner selection of  $z \sim 8$  galaxies, Bradley et al. (2012) and Schmidt et al. (2014) potentially miss a modest fraction of the luminous  $z \sim 8$  galaxies over the BoRG/HIPPIES search fields (i.e., those having significantly redder  $J_{125} - H_{160}$  colors than would be selected by their criteria).<sup>19</sup>

For fainter  $z \sim 4-8$  samples from the XDF, HUDF09-1, and HUDF09-2 data sets, our samples again show very good overlap. A total of 209, 139, 92, 75, and 45 of the present sample of  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$  candidates (41%, 43%, 55%, 72%, and 71% of this sample, respectively) were previously reported by Bouwens et al. (2007), Wilkins et al. (2010), Bouwens et al. (2011b), Schenker et al. (2013), and McLure et al. (2013). The reason the current selection contains many sources that were not previously found by Bouwens et al. (2007) is due to our ability to probe to greater depths with WFC3/IR than was possible using the HST/ACS optical camera alone and deeper optical observations now available over the XDF/HUDF and HUDF09-2 fields.

The present z > 6 sample is thus far the most comprehensive in the literature, including some 698  $z \sim 7-8$  high-quality candidates based on all search fields.

The present  $z \sim 10$  sample contains six candidates in total and is almost identical to the Oesch et al. (2014)  $z \sim 10$ sample, with one  $z \sim 10$  candidate over the CANDELS-GS field, three  $z \sim 10$  candidates over the CANDELS-GN field, and two  $z \sim 10$  candidates over the XDF data set. One of the six  $z \sim 10$  candidates from the present  $z \sim 10$  sample (XDFyj-40248004) was classified as a  $z \sim 9$  candidate in Oesch et al. (2013a). The earlier analyses of Ellis et al. (2013)and Oesch et al. (2013a) had only identified one plausible  $z \sim 10$  candidate each,<sup>20</sup> while McLure et al. (2013) did not identify any  $z \sim 10$  candidates over our search fields.<sup>2</sup>

#### 3.5. Contamination

We carefully considered many possible sources of contamination for our  $z \sim 4-10$  samples. Potential contaminants include stellar sources, time-variable events like SNe, spurious sources, EELGs, and photometric scatter. We discuss possible contamination by each of these sources in the subsections that follow.

#### 3.5.1. Stars

One potential contaminant for our samples is from stars in our own Galaxy, particularly very low mass stars. It is now well established that low-mass stars have very similar colors to those of  $z \sim 6-7$  galaxies and hence could be a meaningful contaminant, if one does not have information on the spatial profile of galaxies (Stanway et al. 2003; Bouwens et al. 2006; Ouchi et al. 2009b; Tilvi et al. 2013). Since we explicitly exclude points sources from our selection, i.e., sources with a SExtractor stellarity index greater than 0.9 (where 0 and 1 correspond to an extended and point source, respectively) and an apparent magnitude at least 1 mag brighter than the limit, we

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>19</sup> A good fraction of the brightest  $z \sim 6-8$  sources would have  $\beta$ -values of -1.6 (Bouwens et al. 2012b, 2014b; Finkelstein et al. 2012; Willott et al. 2013), which is redder than would be selected by the Bradley et al. (2012) and Schmidt et al. (2014) criteria. Our selection criteria are effective in identifying  $z \sim 8$  galaxies with  $\beta$ -values as blue as 0 (corresponding to  $J_{125} - H_{160}$  colors of 0.5).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>20</sup> Oesch et al. (2013a) demonstrated that one of the two  $z \sim 9.5$  candidates reported by Ellis et al. (2013), i.e., HUDF12-4106-7304, is significantly boosted by a diffraction spike and therefore cannot be considered a reliable candidate.

While we would have expected McLure et al. (2013) to have identified both of the plausible  $z \sim 9-10$  candidates Oesch et al. (2014) identified over the CANDELS-GS field, the apertures McLure et al. (2013) used on these sources could have easily included optical flux from neighboring sources (as occurred for Oesch et al. 2012a: see Appendix A of Oesch et al. 2014), resulting in McLure et al. (2013) excluding them from their "robust" z > 6.5 candidate list.

would expect contamination from stellar sources to be somewhat limited. Bouwens et al. (2006) found the SExtractor stellarity parameter to be very effective in distinguishing point sources from extended sources, for sources with sufficiently high S/N (i.e., >10).

Near the detection limit of our samples, a small level of contamination is expected, given that we no longer attempt to remove point sources at such low S/Ns. We estimated this contamination by deriving the number counts for all point-like sources in the CANDELS fields (stellarity >0.9) that would satisfy our selection criteria if placed near the selection limit of surveys. We identified  $\sim 25$  stars over the magnitude range  $21 < H_{160,AB} < 26$  per CANDELS field that could contaminate our  $z \sim 4-10$  selections, with no especially significant increase in the surface density of such sources from  $H_{160,AB} \sim 21$  to  $H_{160,AB} \sim 26$  (similar to that found by Pirzkal et al. 2009). This is equivalent to a surface density of  $\sim 0.04$  $\operatorname{arcmin}^{-2}\operatorname{mag}^{-1}$ , which is within a factor of two of the surface density of low-mass stars (M4 and later) found by Pirzkal et al. (2009) and Holwerda et al. (2014b), i.e., 0.09 arcmin<sup>-2</sup> mag<sup>-1</sup> and  $0.11 \text{ arcmin}^{-2} \text{ mag}^{-1}$ , respectively. Extrapolating the observed counts to beyond the limit where we explicitly reject point-like sources (e.g., 27 mag for CANDELS/DEEP), we estimate a contamination rate of  $\leq 2$ , 5, and  $\leq 2$  sources per field for our  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ , and  $z \sim 7$  samples from the GN+GS fields, <1 contaminant for our XDF and HUDF09-Ps samples, and ~1 contaminant over the BoRG/HIPPIES program. This works out to surface densities of potential stellar contaminants of  $\leq 0.02$ , ~0.05, and  $\leq 0.02$  arcmin<sup>-2</sup>, respectively, for our  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ , and  $z \sim 7$  samples.

Finally, it is also possible that our samples include a small number of contaminant stars even at brighter magnitudes where we exclude pointlike sources or compact sources that significantly prefer a stellar SED. Using simulations similar to those described in Section 4.1 (but for point-like sources with SEDs randomly drawn from the SpeX library), we estimate that our samples would contain at most two such contaminant stars per CANDELS field to ~27 mag. Overall, this works out to a contamination rate of <1% for our  $z \sim 4$  selections and <2% for our  $z \sim 5$ -8 samples.

#### 3.5.2. Transient Sources or Supernovae

Another potential source of contamination for our highredshift samples are time-variable events like SNe. Such events could contaminate our samples if observations of sources at bluer and redder wavelengths did not take place over the same time frame and such sources only became bright during observations in the redder bands. Circumstances could then conspire to make such an SN look like a high-redshift starforming galaxy with a prominent Lyman break, if the SN was sufficiently separated from its host galaxy that it could be identified as a distinct source.

Fortunately, we can easily see from simple arguments that such contaminants will be of negligible importance for our probes. Our explicit exclusion of pointlike sources at bright magnitudes and known SN events (e.g., Rodney et al. 2014) should guarantee that all but the faintest SNe make it in our sample, i.e.,  $\gtrsim 27$  mag (where we no longer exclude point sources). Furthermore, for the CANDELS/WIDE fields where the various epochs of optical and near-IR observations were acquired almost simultaneously (i.e., CANDELS UDS, CANDELS COSMOS, and ~50% of CANDELS EGS), the contamination rate will be negligible, as the two epochs are taken within a ~50 day timescale, which is short relative to the ~100 day decay time for most SN events. Contamination from SNe over the CANDELS/DEEP regions should be similarly low. Owing to the long ~16-month observational baseline, most of the pixels associated with SN brighter than ~27 mag would be rejected during the reduction of the WFC3/IR data themselves (or if temporarily brighter than 25 mag identified as an SN by the CANDELS SNe search team; Rodney et al. 2014).

The only scenario where SNe would likely contaminate our selection is if the SNe were likely fading at the time of the initial WFC3/IR observations over the ERS, CANDELS-GN +GS WIDE, or deep-field observations and hence beyond our ~26.5 mag limit for rejecting point-like sources over those fields. If we use the approximate SN rate of 0.03 SNe arcmin<sup>-2</sup> derived by Riess et al. (2007) per 40 day period from the GOODS SNe program and use the fact that only ~40% of SNe would be sufficiently separated from their host galaxy to be identified as an SN (Strolger et al. 2004; Bouwens et al. 2008), we estimate that at most two  $z \sim 7$  galaxies from our program could correspond to SNe. In addition, the lack of any overlap between published SN events (e.g., Rodney et al. 2014) and current  $z \sim 4-10$  catalogs (Section 3.3) provides us with further evidence that the contamination is small.

#### 3.5.3. Lower-redshift Galaxies

Are there significant numbers of lower-redshift galaxies in our high-redshift samples? For such galaxies to exist in our samples in large numbers, they would need to have similar colors to  $z \sim 4-10$  galaxies, showing a deep spectral break, blue colors redward of the break, and have relatively small sizes. It is not clear what such objects would be, but low-mass, moderate-age, Balmer break galaxies in the  $z \sim 1-3$  universe are one possibility (e.g., Wilkins et al. 2010), as are intermediate-redshift galaxies with extreme-emission lines (see Section 3.5.4). Dust-reddened intermediate-redshift sources would have far too red colors redward of the break to be included in our high-redshift samples.

Whatever the nature of intermediate-redshift contaminants, they are unlikely to be present in our high-redshift samples, except in very small numbers. Perhaps the most compelling argument for this can be obtained by stacking the flux information in our high-redshift samples. If our samples were significantly contaminated by lower-redshift galaxies, one would expect the stacks of the optical data to show significant detections in the bluest bands. However, deep stacks of our  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$  samples show absolutely no flux in the  $B_{435}$ ,  $B_{435}V_{606}$ , and  $B_{435}V_{606}i_{775}$  bands, respectively, consistent with our high-redshift samples being almost exclusively composed of high-redshift galaxies. In addition, the spectroscopic follow-up done on high-redshift samples reveals very small numbers of lower-redshift contaminants (e.g., Vanzella et al. 2009; Stark et al. 2010).

#### 3.5.4. Extreme Emission Line Galaxies

Another potential contaminant of our high-redshift samples is so-called extreme emission line galaxies (EELGs), where a significant fraction of the flux from a galaxy is concentrated into a small number of very high equivalent width emission lines (van der Wel et al. 2011; Atek et al. 2011). These emission lines can cause intermediate-redshift sources to show apparent spectral breaks between adjacent bands, mimicking the appearance of high-redshift LBGs (Atek et al. 2011). Fortunately, this is not expected to be a huge concern for our selections, except perhaps near the detection limit of our samples owing to the fact that EELGs typically show spectral slopes  $\beta$  of  $\sim -2$  (van der Wel et al. 2011) over a wide wavelength range. Such sources would therefore be easily excluded in most cases from our high-redshift selections based on the deep optical data that exist over our search fields. The only possible exception to this is if these sources also show substantial amounts of dust reddening as may be present in the extreme [O III] emission line galaxy identified by Brammer et al. (2013; see also Brammer et al. 2012) at z = 1.6 and also the  $z \sim 2/z \sim 12$  candidate UDFj-39546284 (Bouwens et al. 2011a, 2013; Ellis et al. 2013; Brammer et al. 2013).

We can approximately quantify the contamination from these sources to  $z \sim 4-8$  samples by creating a mock catalog of EELGs with the observed surface densities on the sky (1 arcmin<sup>-2</sup>; Atek et al. 2011),  $Y_{105} - J_{125}$  colors (~0.4 mag),  $J_{125}$ -band magnitudes ( $J_{125} \sim 23$ -27), and spectral slopes  $\lambda^{\beta}$  (where  $\beta$  ranges from -1 to -2.3: Atek et al. 2011; van der Wel et al. 2011) and then adding noise. Given the red  $Y_{105} - J_{125}$ colors of the known population of EELGs (and blue  $J_{125} - H_{160}$  colors), they would predominantly act as contaminants for our  $z \sim 8$  selections. Of the 959 EELGs expected to be present over our 959 arcmin<sup>2</sup> search area, our simulations suggest that just one of these EELGs would make it into our overall  $z \sim 8$  sample. However, we will not include that in our contamination corrections since EELGs naturally contribute to the input sample of galaxies used in the "photometric scattering" simulations described below (Section 3.5.5) and are therefore already implicitly corrected for.

#### 3.5.5. Establishing the Contamination from Low-redshift Galaxies by Adding Noise to Real Data

In general, the most important source of contamination for high-redshift selections is from lower-redshift galaxies scattering into our color selection windows owing to the impact of noise. As in some earlier work (Bouwens et al. 2006, 2007), we estimate the impact of such contamination by repeatedly adding noise to the imaging data from the deepest fields, creating catalogs, and then attempting to reselect sources from these fields in exactly the same manner as the real observations. Sources that are found with the same selection criteria as our real searches in the degraded data but that show detections blueward of the break in the original observations are classified as contaminants.

The availability of deep imaging data with similar filter coverage as the wider-area observations makes it possible to use this procedure on our wide-area CANDELS-GN, CAN-DELS-GS, and HUDF09-Ps samples. Estimating the contamination rate by adding noise to real observations is superior to making these estimates based on photometric catalogs, since it allows one to inspect the results and exclude sources that are obvious artifacts or consist of obviously overlapping galaxies. This approach also provides a more direct and robust estimate of the contamination rate than relying on the redshift likelihood distributions from the photometric redshift approach (e.g., McLure et al. 2013) owing to the dependence on an uncertain redshift prior. We refer the interested reader to Appendix A from Bouwens et al. (2007) and Bouwens et al. (2006) for an earlier extensive application of such simulations.

For the selection of sources from the XDF, it is not possible to make use of such a procedure given the lack of an imaging data set with deeper observations. Nevertheless, we can estimate the likely contamination by using brighter, higher-S/N sources in the XDF to model contamination in fainter sources. In detail, we shift all sources in the XDF  $\sim$ 1 mag fainter in all passbands, add noise to match that seen in the XDF, and then attempt to reselect these sources using the same selection criteria as we use with the XDF (similar to the procedure used in Bouwens et al. 2008; Ouchi et al. 2009b; Wilkins et al. 2011).

In total, we consider degradation experiments for all six of our Lyman break selections, involving eight different combinations of field depths, i.e., from XDF to HUDF09-1, XDF to HUDF09-2, XDF to CANDELS-DEEP, XDF to CANDELS-WIDE, HUDF09-1 to CANDELS-DEEP, HUDF09-1 to CANDELS-WIDE, HUDF09-2 to CANDELS-DEEP, and HUDF09-2 to CANDELS-WIDE. For each depth combination, 10 different realizations of the noise were considered to minimize the dependence of the results on a particular noise realization.

Using this procedure and ignoring sources brightward of the faintest 0.5 mag of each sample, we estimate a contamination rate of  $2 \pm 1\%$ ,  $3 \pm 1\%$ ,  $6 \pm 2\%$ ,  $10 \pm 3\%$ , and  $8 \pm 2\%$  for our  $z \sim 4, z \sim 5, z \sim 6, z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$  selections, respectively. At the faint end of each of our selections (within 0.5 mag of the 5–6 $\sigma$  selection limit), the contamination rates we estimate are approximately  $2 \times$  higher than this, but we do not make use of such sources in the determinations of our LFs owing to the larger uncertainties in their completeness and contamination rates. The contamination rates in the HUDF09-2 and CANDELS-WIDE fields tend to be lower, owing to the greater sensitivities of the optical observations relative to the near-IR observations. The uncertainties on these contamination rate estimates are typically ~30%, owing to the rather limited number of input objects (i.e., from the XDF and HUDF09-Ps fields) used in these simulations and that contribute meaningfully to the contamination rate.

For our CANDELS-UDS, CANDELS-COSMOS, CAN-DELS-EGS, and ERS wide-area samples, we estimate the contamination rate using the complete photometric catalog from the XDF. We first derive model SEDs for each source from our XDF catalogs using EAZY. All those sources without clear  $\geq 3\sigma$  detections in the  $B_{435}$  band are excluded (since such sources could be potentially at high redshift). We then add noise to the photometry of individual sources to match the noise seen in the real data and then run the EAZY photometric redshift software, while excluding those sources detected at  $>2.5\sigma$  blueward of the break. The contamination rates we find over the wide fields from photometric scatter are just 2% for  $z \sim 5$  candidates and 1% for  $z \sim 6-8$  candidates.

For our  $z \sim 8$  selection over the BoRG/HIPPIES program, we estimate the contamination rate by using the same selection criteria on the  $V_{606} Y_{098} J_{125} H_{160}$  observations over the ERS data set and then comparing the selected sources with our actual  $z \sim 8$  sample from the ERS data set. Applying the BoRG criteria to the *HST* observations over the ERS field, we identify eight candidate  $z \sim 8$  galaxies. Six of these eight candidates are likely to correspond to  $z \sim 8$  galaxies, as they were previously selected using the full *HST* observations (Section 3.2.3). The other two candidates show modest flux in the other optical bands and therefore are unlikely  $z \sim 8$ galaxies. These tests suggest a 25% contamination rate for our BoRG/HIPPIES selection, similar to what Bradley et al. (2012) adopt for the contamination rate of their BoRG selection. As a check on this estimate, we also estimated the number of contaminants in the wide-area BoRG/HIPPIES fields using almost identical simulations to that perfomed above on the CANDELS-UDS/COSMOS/EGS fields. The contamination rate we recovered ( $20\% \pm 8\%$ ) was quite similar to that derived from the ERS data set above; we therefore assume a contamination rate of 25% for our  $z \sim 8$  BoRG/HIPPIES selection in deriving our LF results.

#### 3.5.6. Spurious Sources

Spurious sources also represent a potentially important contaminant for high-redshift selections if there are significant non-Gaussian artifacts in the data one is using to identify sources or one selects sources of low enough significance. To guard against contamination by spurious sources, we require that sources be detected at  $5\sigma$  significance in our deepest data set, the XDF; at  $5.5\sigma$  significance in our HUDF09-1, HUDF09-2, CANDELS, and ERS search fields; and at  $6\sigma$  significance in BoRG/HIPPIES. Since almost all of our sources (99.7%) are detected at  $>3\sigma$  in at least two passbands, it is extraordinarily unlikely that a meaningful fraction (i.e., >0.3%) of our high-redshift samples is composed of spurious sources. Based on the number of single-band  $3\sigma$  detections, we estimate the likely spurious fraction to be <0.3%.

#### 3.5.7. Summary

We estimate a total contamination level of just ~2%, ~3%, ~6%, ~7%, and ~10% for all but the faintest sources in our  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$  samples, respectively. The most significant source of contamination for our high-redshift samples is due to the effect of noise in perturbing the photometry of lower-redshift galaxies so that they satisfy our high-redshift selection criteria, but stars also likely contribute at a low level (~2%). Similar results are found in other recent selections of sources in the high-redshift universe (e.g., Giavalisco et al. 2004b; Bouwens et al. 2006, 2007, 2011b; Wilkins et al. 2011; Schenker et al. 2013).

#### 4. LUMINOSITY FUNCTION RESULTS

In this section we make use of our large, comprehensive samples of  $z \sim 4-10$  galaxies we selected from the XDF +HUDF09-Ps+ERS+CANDELS+BoRG/HIPPIES data sets to obtain the best available determinations of the UV LFs at these redshifts. In constructing the present LFs, we make use of essentially the same procedures as we previously utilized in Bouwens et al. (2007) and Bouwens et al. (2011b).

We first derive the LFs in the usual nonparametric stepwise way (Section 4.1), and then in terms of the Schechter parameters (Section 4.2). In Section 4.3 we compare our LF results with previous results from our team. In Section 4.4 we use our large samples of galaxies at both higher and lower luminosities to derive the shape of the UV LF and attempt to ascertain whether it is well represented by a Schechter function. In Section 4.5 we quantify variations in the volume density of  $z \sim 4-8$  galaxies themselves across the five CANDELS fields. Finally, in Section 4.6 we use our search results across the full CANDELS, ERS, XDF, HUDF09-Ps data set to set constraints on the UV LF at  $z \sim 10$ .

#### 4.1. SWML Determinations

We first consider a simple stepwise (binned) determination of the UV LFs at  $z \sim 4-8$ . The baseline approach in the literature for these type of determinations is to use the stepwise maximum likelihood (SWML) approach of Efstathiou et al. (1988). With this approach, the goal is to find the maximum likelihood LF shape that best reproduces the available constraints. Since the focus with this approach is on reproducing the *shape* of the LF, this approach is largely robust against field-to-field variations in the normalization of the LF and hence large-scale structure effects.

As in Bouwens et al. (2007) and Bouwens et al. (2011b), we can write the stepwise LF  $\phi_k$  as  $\Sigma \phi_k W (M - M_k)$ , where k is an index running over the magnitude bins, where  $M_k$  corresponds to the absolute magnitude at the center of each bin, where

$$0, \quad x < -0.25 \\ W(x) = 1, \quad -0.25 < x < 0.25 \\ 0, \quad x > 0.25.$$
(1)

and where x gives the position within a magnitude bin (for a 0.5 mag binning scheme). The goal then is to find the LF that maximizes the likelihood of reproducing the observed source counts over our various search fields. The likelihood  $\mathcal{L}$  can be expressed analytically as

$$\mathcal{L} = \prod_{\text{field}} \prod_{i} p(m_i) \tag{2}$$

where

$$p(m_i) = \left(\frac{n_{expected,i}}{\sum_j n_{expected,j}}\right)^{n_{observed,i}}$$
(3)

where the above products run over the different search fields and magnitude interval *i* used in the LF determinations,  $n_{expected,i}$  is the expected number of sources in magnitude interval *i* for a given LF, and  $n_{observed,i}$  is the observed number of sources in magnitude interval *i*. The quantity  $n_{observed,i}$  is derived using the apparent magnitude of the source closest to 1600 Å, which occurs in the  $i_{775}$  band for sources in our  $z \sim 4$ samples, in the  $Y_{105}$  band for our  $z \sim 5$  and  $z \sim 6$  samples,<sup>22</sup> in the  $J_{125}$  band for our  $z \sim 7$  samples, and in the  $H_{160}$  band for our  $z \sim 8$  samples. For the ERS and CANDELS UDS/ COSMOS/EGS wide-area samples, where no  $Y_{105}$  coverage is available, we make use instead of the  $Y_{098}$ - and  $J_{125}$ -band magnitudes, respectively, for our  $z \sim 5$  and  $z \sim 6$  samples. We apply a small correction to the apparent magnitude of individual sources (typically  $\leq 0.1$  mag) so that it corresponds to an effective rest-frame wavelength 1600 Å. The correction we apply is based on the biweight mean  $\beta$  Bouwens et al. (2014b) derive for galaxies with a given absolute magnitude and redshift. The quantity  $n_{observed,i}$  is also corrected for contamination using the simulations we describe in Section 3.5.5.

Similar to our previous work, we compute the number of sources expected in a given magnitude interval i assuming a

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>22</sup> Even though the  $z_{850}$ -band magnitude of sources in our  $z \sim 5$  sample is nominally closer to 1600 Å rest frame, we elected to use the  $Y_{105}$ -band flux owing to the greater overall depth of these data in many of our data sets (particularly the XDF).

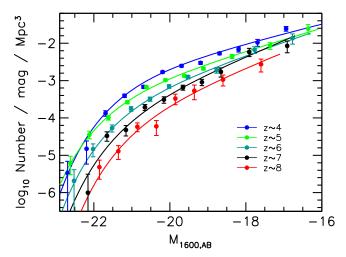
model LF as

$$n_{expected,i} = \sum_{j} \phi_{j} V_{i,j} \tag{4}$$

where  $V_{i,j}$  is the effective volume over which one could expect to find a source of absolute magnitude *j* in the observed magnitude interval *i*. We estimate  $V_{i,j}$  for a given search field using an extensive suite of Monte Carlo simulations where we add sources with an absolute magnitude *j* to the different search fields and then see whether we select a source with apparent magnitude *i*. The  $V_{i,j}$  factors implicitly correct for flux-boosting type effects that are important near the detection limits of our samples, whereby faint sources scatter to brighter apparent fluxes and thus into our samples.

Computing the relevant  $V_{i,i}$  values for all of our samples and search fields required our running an extensive suite of Monte Carlo simulations. In these simulations, large numbers of artificial sources were inserted into the input data (typically ~50  $\operatorname{arcmin}^{-2}$  in each simulation). Catalogs were then constructed from the data and sources selected. To ensure that the candidate galaxies in these simulations had realistic sizes and morphologies, we randomly selected similar-luminosity  $z \sim 4$  galaxies from the Hubble Ultra Deep Field to use as a template to model the two-dimensional spatial profile for individual sources. We assigned each galaxy in our simulations a UV color using the  $\beta$  versus  $M_{\rm UV}$  determinations of Bouwens et al. (2014b), with an intrinsic scatter in  $\beta$  varying from 0.35 brightward of -20 mag to 0.20 faintward of -20 mag. This matches the intrinsic scatter in  $\beta$  measured for brightest  $z \sim 4-5$  sources by Bouwens et al. (2009, 2012b) and Castellano et al. (2012), as well as the decreased scatter in  $\beta$  for the faintest sources (Rogers et al. 2014). Finally, the templates were artificially redshifted to the redshift in the catalog using our well-tested "cloning" software (Bouwens et al. 1998, 2003a) and inserted these sources into the real observations. In projecting galaxies to higher redshift, we scaled source size approximately as  $(1 + z)^{-1.2}$  to match that seen in the observations (Oesch et al. 2010a; Grazian et al. 2012; Ono et al. 2013; Holwerda et al. 2014a; Kawamata et al. 2014). We verified through a series of careful comparisons that the source sizes we utilized were similar to those in the real observations, as a function of both redshift and luminosity (Appendix D).

In calculating the effective selection volumes over the CANDELS-UDS, COSMOS, and EGS search areas, we also simulated realistic images of our mock sources in the groundbased and Spitzer/IRAC observations, by covolving the H<sub>160</sub>band images of these sources by the appropriate kernels to match the broader-PSF and adding these sources to the real observations and extracting their fluxes using the same photometric procedure as we applied to the real observations. Finally, we made use of the full set of flux information we were able to derive for the mock sources (HST+ground-based+-Spitzer/IRAC) to estimate photometric redshifts for these sources and hence determine whether sources fell within our redshift selection windows. As with the real observations, mock sources were excluded from the selection, if they were detected at >2.5 $\sigma$  significance in passbands blueward of the break. We note that in producing simulated IRAC images for the mock sources, we assume a rest-frame EW of 300 Å for  $H\alpha + [N \text{ II}]$  emission and 500 Å for  $[O \text{ III}] + H\beta$  emission over the entire range z = 4-9, a flat rest-frame optical color, and an  $H_{160}$ -optical continuum color of 0.2–0.3 mag, to match the observational results of Shim et al. (2011), Stark et al. (2013),



**Figure 6.** SWML determinations of the UV LFs at  $z \sim 4$  (blue solid circles),  $z \sim 5$  (green solid circles),  $z \sim 6$  (light blue solid circles),  $z \sim 7$  (black circles), and  $z \sim 8$  (red solid circles). Also shown are independently derived Schechter fits to the LFs using the STY procedure (see Section 4.2). The UV LFs we have derived from the complete CANDELS+ERS+XDF+HUDF09 data sets show clear evidence for the buildup of galaxies from  $z \sim 8$  to  $z \sim 4$ . Note the appreciable numbers of luminous galaxies at  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$ .

González et al. (2012, 2014), Labbé et al. (2013), Smit et al. (2014a, 2014b), and Oesch et al. (2013b).

After deriving the shape of the LF at each redshift using this procedure, we set the normalization by requiring that the total number of sources predicted on the basis of our LFs be equal to the total number of sources observed over our search fields. Applying the above SWML procedure to the observed surface densities of sources in our different search fields, we determined the maximum likelihood LFs.

We elected to use a 0.5 mag binning scheme for the LFs at  $z \sim 4-8$ , consistent with past practice. To cope with the noise in our SWML LF determinations that result from deconvolving the transfer function (implicit in the  $V_{i,j}$  term in Equation (4)) from the number counts  $n_{observed,i}$ , we have adopted a wider binning scheme at the faint end of the LF. This issue also causes the uncertainties we derive on the bright end of the LF to remain somewhat large at all redshifts (as uncertainties in the measured flux for individual sources allow for the possibility that the observed source counts could arise from "picket fence"-type LFs with the bulk of sources concentrated in just the odd or even stepwise LF intervals).

In deriving the LF from such a diverse data set, it is essential to ensure that our LF determinations across this data set are generally self-consistent. We therefore derived the UV LFs at  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$  separately from the wide-area UDS+COSMOS+EGS CANDELS observations, from the CANDELS-DEEP region within the CANDELS-GN and GS, from the CANDELS-WIDE region within the CANDELS-GN and GS, and from the BoRG/HIPPIES observations. As we demonstrate in Figure A3 in Appendix E, we find broad agreement between our LF determinations from all four data sets, suggesting that the impact of systematics on our LF results is quite limited in general.

After considering the LF results from each of our fields separately, we combine our search results from all fields under consideration to arrive at stepwise LFs at  $z \sim 4-8$  for our overall sample. The results are presented in Figure 6 and in Table 5. Broadly speaking, the LF determinations over the

 Table 4

 Total Number of Sources in Our  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ ,  $z \sim 8$ , and  $z \sim 10$  Samples Used in Deriving the Present High-redshift LFs

|                 | Area                   | $z \sim 4$ | $z \sim 5$ | $z \sim 6$ | $z\sim7$ | $z \sim 8$ | $z\sim 10$ |
|-----------------|------------------------|------------|------------|------------|----------|------------|------------|
| Field           | (arcmin <sup>2</sup> ) | #          | #          | #          | #        | #          | #          |
| HUDF/XDF        | 4.7                    | 357        | 153        | 97         | 57       | 30         | 2          |
| HUDF09-1        | 4.7                    |            | 91         | 38         | 22       | 18         | 0          |
| HUDF09-2        | 4.7                    | 147        | 77         | 32         | 23       | 17         | 0          |
| CANDELS-GS-DEEP | 64.5                   | 1590       | 471        | 198        | 77       | 27         | 1          |
| CANDELS-GS-WIDE | 34.2                   | 451        | 117        | 43         | 5        | 3          | 0          |
| ERS             | 40.5                   | 815        | 205        | 61         | 47       | 6          | 0          |
| CANDELS-GN-DEEP | 68.3                   | 1628       | 634        | 188        | 134      | 51         | 2          |
| CANDELS-GN-WIDE | 65.4                   | 871        | 282        | 69         | 39       | 18         | 1          |
| CANDELS-UDS     | 151.2                  |            | 270        | 33         | 18       | 6          | 0          |
| CANDELS-COSMOS  | 151.9                  |            | 320        | 48         | 15       | 9          | 0          |
| CANDELS-EGS     | 150.7                  |            | 381        | 50         | 44       | 9          | 0          |
| BORG/HIPPIES    | 218.3                  |            |            |            |          | 23         | 0          |
| Total           | 959.1                  | 5859       | 3001       | 857        | 481      | 217        | 6          |

 Table 5

 Stepwise Determination of the Rest-frame UV LF at  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ ,  $z \sim 8$ , and  $z \sim 10$  Using the SWML Method (Section 4.1)

| $M_{1600,AB}^{a}$ | $\phi_k ~(\mathrm{Mpc}^{-3}~\mathrm{mag}^{-1})$ | $M_{1600,AB}{}^{\mathrm{a}}$ | $\phi_k ~(\mathrm{Mpc}^{-3}~\mathrm{mag}^{-1})$ | $M_{1600,AB}^{a}$ | $\phi_k~({\rm Mpc}^{-3}~{\rm mag}^{-1})$ |
|-------------------|---|------------------------------|---|-------------------|--|
|                   | $z \sim 4$ galaxies                             |                              | $z \sim 6$ galaxies                             | 2                 | $z \sim 8$ galaxies                      |
| -22.69            | $0.000003 \pm 0.000004$                         | -22.52                       | $0.000002 \pm 0.000002$                         | -22.87            | <0.000002 <sup>b</sup>                   |
| -22.19            | $0.000015 \pm 0.000009$                         | -22.02                       | $0.000015 \pm 0.000006$                         | -22.37            | <0.000002 <sup>b</sup>                   |
| -21.69            | $0.000134 \pm 0.000023$                         | -21.52                       | $0.000053 \pm 0.000012$                         | -21.87            | $0.000005 \pm 0.000003$                  |
| -21.19            | $0.000393 \pm 0.000040$                         | -21.02                       | $0.000176 \pm 0.000025$                         | -21.37            | $0.000013 \pm 0.000005$                  |
| -20.69            | $0.000678 \pm 0.000063$                         | -20.52                       | $0.000320 \pm 0.000041$                         | -20.87            | $0.000058 \pm 0.000015$                  |
| -20.19            | $0.001696 \pm 0.000113$                         | -20.02                       | $0.000698 \pm 0.000083$                         | -20.37            | $0.000060 \pm 0.000026$                  |
| -19.69            | $0.002475 \pm 0.000185$                         | -19.52                       | $0.001246 \pm 0.000137$                         | -19.87            | $0.000331 \pm 0.000104$                  |
| -19.19            | $0.002984 \pm 0.000255$                         | -18.77                       | $0.001900 \pm 0.000320$                         | -19.37            | $0.000533 \pm 0.000226$                  |
| -18.69            | $0.005352 \pm 0.000446$                         | -17.77                       | $0.006680 \pm 0.001380$                         | -18.62            | $0.001060 \pm 0.000340$                  |
| -18.19            | $0.006865 \pm 0.001043$                         | -16.77                       | $0.013640 \pm 0.004200$                         | -17.62            | $0.002740 \pm 0.001040$                  |
| -17.69            | $0.010473 \pm 0.002229$                         |                              | $z \sim 7$ galaxies <sup>c</sup>                | z                 | $\sim 10$ galaxies                       |
| -16.94            | $0.024580 \pm 0.003500$                         | -22.66                       | <0.000002 <sup>b</sup>                          | -22.23            | <0.000001 <sup>b</sup>                   |
| -15.94            | $0.025080 \pm 0.007860$                         | -22.16                       | $0.000001 \pm 0.000002$                         | -21.23            | $0.000001 \pm 0.000001$                  |
|                   | $z \sim 5$ galaxies                             | -21.66                       | $0.000033 \pm 0.000009$                         | -20.23            | $0.000010 \pm 0.000005$                  |
| -23.11            | $0.000002 \pm 0.000002$                         | -21.16                       | $0.000048 \pm 0.000015$                         | -19.23            | <0.000049 <sup>b</sup>                   |
| -22.61            | $0.000006 \pm 0.000003$                         | -20.66                       | $0.000193 \pm 0.000034$                         | -18.23            | $0.000266 \pm 0.000171$                  |
| -22.11            | $0.000034 \pm 0.000008$                         | -20.16                       | $0.000309 \pm 0.000061$                         |                   |  |
| -21.61            | $0.000101 \pm 0.000014$                         | -19.66                       | $0.000654 \pm 0.000100$                         |                   |  |
| -21.11            | $0.000265 \pm 0.000025$                         | -19.16                       | $0.000907 \pm 0.000177$                         |                   |  |
| -20.61            | $0.000676 \pm 0.000046$                         | -18.66                       | $0.001717 \pm 0.000478$                         |                   |  |
| -20.11            | $0.001029 \pm 0.000067$                         | -17.91                       | $0.005840 \pm 0.001460$                         |                   |  |
| -19.61            | $0.001329 \pm 0.000094$                         | -16.91                       | $0.008500 \pm 0.002940$                         |                   |  |
| -19.11            | $0.002085 \pm 0.000171$                         |                              |   |                   |  |
| -18.36            | $0.004460 \pm 0.000540$                         |                              |   |                   |  |
| -17.36            | $0.008600 \pm 0.001760$                         |                              |   |                   |  |
| -16.36            | $0.024400 \pm 0.007160$                         |                              |   |                   |  |

<sup>a</sup> Derived at a rest-frame wavelength of 1600 Å.

<sup>b</sup> Upper limits are  $1\sigma$ .

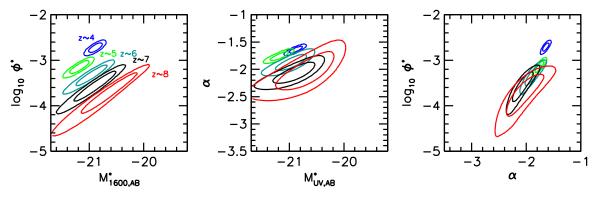
<sup>c</sup> The CANDELS-EGS field contains a much larger number of luminous ( $M_{UV,AB} < -21.41$ )  $z \sim 7$  galaxy candidates than the other CANDELS fields (7 vs. 1, 2, 3, and 4) and may represent an extreme overdensity. Therefore, as an alternative to the present determination, we also provide a stepwise determination of the  $z \sim 7$  LF in Table A3 in Appendix E, which excludes the CANDELS-EGS data set.

range  $z \sim 4-8$  show clear evidence for a steady buildup in the volume density and luminosity of galaxies with cosmic time.

#### 4.2. Schechter Function Fit Results

We next attempt to represent the UV LFs at  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ ,  $z \sim 8$ , and  $z \sim 10$  using a Schechterlike parameterization ( $\phi^*(\ln (10)/2.5) = 10^{-0.4(M-M^*)(\alpha+1)}$   $e^{-10^{-0.4(M-M^*)}}$ ). Schechter functions exhibit a power-law-like slope  $\alpha$  at the faint end, with an exponential cutoff brightward of some characteristic magnitude  $M^*$ . The Schechter parameterization has proven to be remarkably effective in fitting the LF of galaxies at both low and high redshifts (e.g., Blanton et al. 2003; Reddy & Steidel 2009).

The procedure we use to determine the best-fit Schechter parameters is that of Sandage et al. (1979: STY79) and has



**Figure 7.** 68% and 95% confidence intervals on the Schechter parameters  $M^*$ ,  $\phi^*$ , and  $\alpha$  we derive for the UV LFs at  $z \sim 4$  (dark blue contours),  $z \sim 5$  (green contours),  $z \sim 6$  (blue contours),  $z \sim 7$  (black contours), and  $z \sim 8$  (red contours) using an STY-like procedure (Section 4.2). These confidence intervals show evidence for an evolution in the faint-end slope  $\alpha$  and  $\phi^*$  with redshift. Evolution in both  $\phi^*$  and  $\alpha$  looks very similar to an evolution in the characteristic luminosity  $M^*$  (previously proposed by Bouwens et al. 2007, 2008) with cosmic time, except at the bright end of the LF (see Figure 10).

long been the method of choice in the literature. Like the SWML procedure of Efstathiou et al. (1988), this approach determines the LF shape that would most likely reproduce the observed surface density of galaxies in our many search fields. The approach is therefore highly robust against large-scale structure variations across the survey fields. As with the SWML approach, one must normalize the LF derived using this method in some way, and for this we require that the total number of sources observed across our search fields match the expected numbers.

We can make use of essentially the same procedure to derive the maximum likelihood Schechter parameters as we used for the stepwise LF in the previous section, after we convert model Schechter parameters to the equivalent stepwise LF. For this calculation, we adopt a 0.1 mag binning scheme in comparing the stepwise LF to the surface density of sources in our search fields. A 0.1 mag binning scheme is sufficiently high resolution that it will yield essentially the same results as estimates made without binning the observations at all (e.g., Su et al. 2011).

Our maximum likelihood results for the Schechter fits at  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$  are presented in Figure 7. Meanwhile, our best-fit Schechter parameters are presented in Table 6 using the XDF+HUDF09-Ps+ERS +CANDELS-GN+CANDELS-GS data set alone and using the full data set considered here. These Schechter parameters are also provided for the  $z \sim 7$  and  $z \sim 8$  LFs based on the full data set but excluding the CANDELS-EGS field, to indicate what the results would be excluding the large number of bright ( $\sim -21.7$  mag) galaxies found in that CANDELS field. Finally, in Table A2 in Appendix E, we also present determinations of the Schechter parameters from the CANDELS-GN+XDF+HUDF09-Ps fields and CANDELS-GS+ERS +XDF+HUDF09-Ps fields separately.

These results suggest that a good fraction of the evolution in the UV LF at z > 4 may involve an evolution in both the normalization of the LF  $\phi^*$  and the faint-end slope  $\alpha$ . Evolution in  $\phi^*$  would be expected, if galaxies in arbitrarily massive halos in the early universe were capable of reaching the same maximum luminosity at essentially all epochs, independent of redshift. Evolution in the faint-end slope  $\alpha$  is also expected owing to the steepening of the halo mass function toward early times (e.g., Trenti et al. 2010; see Section 5.5).

These general conclusions are not significantly impacted by possible systematic errors in our analysis technique. Even if we

 Table 6

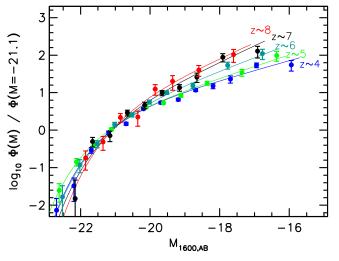
 STY79 Determinations of the Schechter Parameters for the Rest-frame UV LFs at  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ ,  $z \sim 8$ , and  $z \sim 10$  (Section 4.2)

| Dropout |                     |                        | $\phi^*$                         |                |
|---------|---------------------|------------------------|----------------------------------|----------------|
| Sample  | $\langle z \rangle$ | ${M^*_{ m UV}}^{ m a}$ | $(10^{-3} \text{ Mpc}^{-3})$     | $\alpha$       |
|         |                     | Reddy & Steide         | el (2009)                        |                |
| U       | 3.0                 | $-20.97\pm0.14$        | $1.71\pm0.53$                    | $-1.73\pm0.13$ |
|         | XDF-                | HUDF09-Ps+CANE         |                                  | 5              |
| В       | 3.8                 | $-20.88\pm0.08$        | $1.97\substack{+0.34\\-0.29}$    | $-1.64\pm0.04$ |
| V       | 4.9                 | $-21.10\pm0.15$        | $0.79_{-0.18}^{+0.23}$           | $-1.76\pm0.06$ |
| i       | 5.9                 | $-21.10\pm0.24$        | $0.39_{-0.14}^{+0.21}$           | $-1.90\pm0.10$ |
| z       | 6.8                 | $-20.61\pm0.31$        | $0.46\substack{+0.38\\-0.21}$    | $-1.98\pm0.15$ |
| Y       | 7.9                 | $-20.19\pm0.42$        | $0.44_{-0.24}^{+0.52}$           | $-1.81\pm0.27$ |
| J       | 10.4                | -20.92 (fixed)         | $0.013\substack{+0.007\\-0.005}$ | -2.27 (fixed)  |
|         | All                 | Fields (Excluding C    | CANDELS-EGS) <sup>b</sup>        |                |
| z       | 6.8                 | $-20.77\pm0.28$        | $0.34_{-0.14}^{+0.24}$           | $-2.03\pm0.13$ |
| Y       | 7.9                 | $-20.21\pm0.33$        | $0.45\substack{+0.42\\-0.21}$    | $-1.83\pm0.25$ |
|         |                     | All Field              | ds                               |                |
| В       | 3.8                 | $-20.88\pm0.08$        | $1.97\substack{+0.34\\-0.29}$    | $-1.64\pm0.04$ |
| V       | 4.9                 | $-21.17\pm0.12$        | $0.74\substack{+0.18\\-0.14}$    | $-1.76\pm0.05$ |
| i       | 5.9                 | $-20.94\pm0.20$        | $0.50\substack{+0.22\\-0.16}$    | $-1.87\pm0.10$ |
| z       | 6.8                 | $-20.87\pm0.26$        | $0.29\substack{+0.21\\-0.12}$    | $-2.06\pm0.13$ |
| Y       | 7.9                 | $-20.63\pm0.36$        | $0.21\substack{+0.23\\-0.11}$    | $-2.02\pm0.23$ |
| J       | 10.4                | –20.92 (fixed)         | $0.008\substack{+0.004\\-0.003}$ | -2.27 (fixed)  |

<sup>a</sup> Derived at a rest-frame wavelength of 1600 Å.

<sup>b</sup> While our simulation results (Figure 4) suggest that it is possible to identify  $z \sim 7$  and  $z \sim 8$  galaxies using the available observations over the CANDELS EGS field (albeit with some intercontamination between  $z \sim 7$  and  $z \sim 8$  samples), the lack of deep *Y*-band observations over this search field makes the results slightly less robust than over the other CANDELS fields. Our quantification of the stepwise LFs at  $z \sim 7$  and  $z \sim 8$  from all fields (but excluding the CANDELS-EGS data set) is presented in Table A3 in Appendix E.

make factor-of-2 changes in the contamination rate across all of our search fields, we only find  $\Delta M \lesssim 0.1$  changes in the characteristic magnitude  $M^*$  at  $z \sim 4-7$  and  $\Delta \log_{10} \phi^* \lesssim 0.1$ changes in the normalization  $\phi^*$ . While the impact on our faintend slope  $\alpha$  estimates is larger, i.e.,  $\Delta \alpha$  changes of 0.01, 0.03, 0.02, and 0.10 at  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ , and  $z \sim 7$ , respectively, these uncertainties are small relative to the overall evolution apparent from  $z \sim 7$  to  $z \sim 4$ . Larger changes in the



**Figure 8.** UV LFs at  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$  renormalized to have approximately the same volume density at  $\sim -21.1$  mag (Section 4.2). There is strong evidence for an evolution in the effective slope of the UV LFs with redshift. The effective slope of the LF is considerably steeper at  $z \sim 7$  and  $z \sim 8$  than it is at  $z \sim 4-5$ .

characteristic magnitude  $M^*$  are potentially possible (i.e.,  $\Delta M^* \gtrsim 0.1$ ), but for this to occur, contaminating sources must be systematically undercorrected so as to leave a 20% excess in the number of bright galaxies. Small (~10%) systematic errors in the selection volumes (per 0.5 mag interval) also likely have a small impact on the best-fit Schechter parameters.

Some earlier studies have argued that a simple  $\phi^*$  evolutionary model may allow for a better representation of the evolution of the LF than an evolution in  $M^*$  (Beckwith et al. 2006; van der Burg et al. 2010). At slightly higher redshifts ( $z \gtrsim 6$ ), McLure et al. (2010), Bouwens et al. (2011b), McLure et al. (2013), and Oesch et al. (2014) all indicated that  $\phi^*$  evolution may provide a slightly better description of the evolution in  $\phi^*$  from  $M^*$  over the range  $z \sim 6-8$  can be challenging (as McLure et al. 2013) note explicitly).

While a pure  $\phi^*$  evolutionary model seems quite effective at fitting the evolution at the bright end of the LF to high redshift, such a model does not capture the considerable steepening the UV LF experiences over a wide-luminosity baseline. Fitting this steepening requires either evolution in  $\alpha$  or evolution in  $M^*$ as had been preferred by Bouwens et al. (2007). Yan & Windhorst (2004) effectively captured both aspects of the approximate evolution with their best-fit LF at  $z \sim 6$  (though they offer no clear justification in their analysis for their decision to fix  $M^*$  to the  $z \sim 3$  value and to exclusively use the faint-end slope  $\alpha$  to model possible shape changes in the UV LF).

The present evolutionary scenario in  $\phi^*$  and  $\alpha$  would appear to be quite different in form from the evolutionary scenario proposed by Bouwens et al. (2007) and McLure et al. (2009, 2011), which preferred evolution in the characteristic luminosity (particularly over the redshift range  $z \sim 4-6$ ), with some evolution in  $\phi^*$  and  $\alpha$  at z > 6 (Bouwens et al. 2011b; McLure et al. 2013). However, in detail, an  $\phi^* + \alpha$  evolutionary scenario is not as different from  $M^*$  evolution as one might think given their different parameterizations. Changes in the characteristic magnitude  $M^*$  produce a similar steepening of the UV LF, as one can accomplish through changes in the faint-end slope  $\alpha$ .

Moreover, as we show in Section 5.3, the evolution in the UV luminosity we find for a galaxy (at a fixed cumulative number density) under the present  $\phi^* + \alpha$  evolutionary scenario is essentially identical to what Bouwens et al. (2008, 2011b) found previously invoking an evolution in the characteristic magnitude  $M^*$  (Figure 17). Unless one has very wide-area data to obtain tight constraints on the bright end of the LF at high redshift (such as one has with the wide-area CANDELS data set), one can trade off changes in the characteristic magnitude  $M^*$  for changes in both  $\alpha$  and  $\phi^*$  (without appreciably affecting the goodness of fit). We discuss these issues in more detail in Appendixes F.2, F.3, F.6, and Figure A5.

An alternate way of looking at the evolution in the UV LF is by rescaling the volume densities of our derived LFs so that they have the same normalization at -21.1 mag. We chose to rescale the LFs so they have the same normalization at this luminosity, which approximately corresponds to the value of  $M^*$  at  $z \sim 4-7$ . This allows us to look for systematic changes in the shape of the UV LF without relying on a specific parameterization of the LF. The results are presented in Figure 8, and it is clear that the LF adopts an increasingly steep form at higher redshift. It is also clear that the volume density of galaxies at  $z \sim 4-7$  does not fall off precipitously until brightward of -22.5 mag.

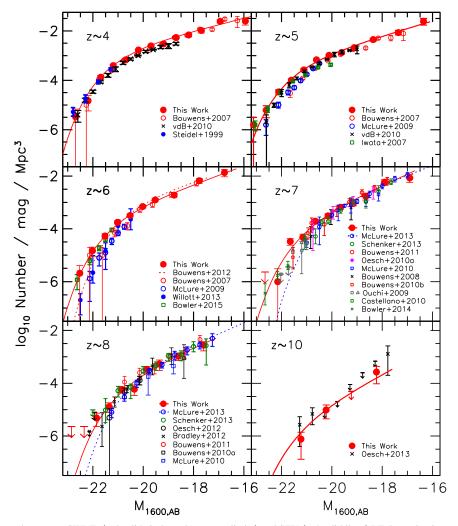
#### 4.3. Comparison against Previous Results

Before moving on to a discussion of possible non-Schechterlike features in the LF field-to-field variations, or our LF constraints at  $z \sim 10$ , it is useful to compare the present LF results with previous results from our own team (e.g., Bouwens et al. 2007, 2011b; Oesch et al. 2012b, 2014), as well as those from other groups. We include a comprehensive set of comparisons to previous results in Figure 9.

Overall, we find broad agreement with previous LF results over the full redshift range  $z \sim 4-10$ . However, there are also some noteworthy differences, particularly with regard to the volume densities of the most luminous  $z \sim 6-8$  galaxies. In our current results, we find a higher volume density for luminous  $(M_{\rm UV,AB} < -20.5) z \sim 6-8$  galaxies than reported earlier.

This significant update to our measurement of the volume density of high-luminosity  $z \ge 6$  galaxies is the direct result of our lacking sufficiently deep ( $H \ge 25.5$ ) near-IR observations over very wide areas prior to the CANDELS program. With the new searches, we can now probe ~15 times more volume than was possible in our earlier  $z \sim 7-8$  study (Bouwens et al. 2011b) and ~3 times more volume than in our earlier Bouwens et al. (2007)  $z \sim 4-6$  LF analysis. Our new LF results agree quite well with our earlier results, if we only consider the LF constraints over a range that was well constrained by previous observations (Figure 10).

Differences with our previous  $z \sim 6$  constraints (Bouwens et al. 2007) can be attributed to the large increases in search volume, the availability of near-IR coverage to do a proper two-color selection of  $z \sim 6$  galaxies, and consistent coverage with *HST* to minimize the impact of systematics on our results, as one can verify by using the new WFC3/IR information to *k*correct previous results (Appendix F.2). The explanation for



**Figure 9.** Comparisons between the present SWML (red solid circlesand  $1\sigma$  upper limits) and STY (red solid lines) LF determinations at  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ ,  $z \sim 8$ , and  $z \sim 10$  and previous determinations of the UV LF at these redshifts in the literature (see Appendixes F.1 and F.5). For comparison with the present  $z \sim 4$ –10 results, we also include the results of Steidel et al. (1999; solid blue circles) at  $z \sim 4$ , Bouwens et al. (2007; open red circles) at  $z \sim 4$ –6, McLure et al. (2009; open blue circles) at  $z \sim 5$ –6, van der Burg et al. (2010; black crosses) at  $z \sim 4$ –5, Iwata et al. (2007; open green squares) at  $z \sim 5$ –6, Bouwens et al. (2012a; dotted red line) at  $z \sim 6$ , Willott et al. (2013; solid blue circles) at  $z \sim 6$ , Bowler et al. (2015; open green squares) at  $z \sim 6$ , Bouwens et al. (2008; black crosses) at  $z \sim 7$ , McLure et al. (2010; blue squares) at  $z \sim 7$ –8, Oesch et al. (2010a; solid magenta circles) at  $z \sim 7$ , Castellano et al. (2010; green squares) at  $z \sim 7$ , Ouchi et al. (2009; gray squares and limits [best estimates] and gray open triangles [before contamination correction]) at  $z \sim 7$ , Bouwens et al. (2010b; open green circles and upper limits) at  $z \sim 7$ –8, McLure et al. (2013; green circles) at  $z \sim 7$ –8, Oesch et al. (2011b; open red circles) at  $z \sim 7$ –8, Schenker et al. (2013; open green circles and upper limits) at  $z \sim 7$ –8, McLure et al. (2014; green cross) at  $z \sim 7$ –8, Oesch et al. (2012b; open ted circles) at  $z \sim 7$ –8, Schenker et al. (2013; open green circles and upper limits) at  $z \sim 7$ –8, McLure et al. (2014; black crosses and limits) at  $z \sim 7$ –8, Oesch et al. (2012b; open black circles and limits) at  $z \sim 8$ , Bradley et al. (2012; black crosses) at  $z \sim 7$ –8, McLure et al. (2014; black crosses and limits) at  $z \sim 7$ –8, Oesch et al. (2012b; open black circles and limits) at  $z \sim 8$ , Bradley et al. (2012; black crosses) at  $z \sim 7$ –8, McLure et al. (2014; black crosses and limits) at  $z \sim 10$ . All limits are 1 $\sigma$ . The brightest point in the  $z \sim$ 

the observed differences with previous ground-based results (McLure et al. 2009; Willott et al. 2013) is less clear but can at least partially be explained by uncertainties in deriving total luminosities from the z-band fluxes (both from the intergalactic medium (IGM) correction and k-correcting the results to 1600 Å: another  $\sim 0.13$  mag correction) and also possibly large field-to-field variance (Bowler et al. 2015). In any case, it is encouraging that our  $z \sim 6$  catalog and the Willott et al. (2013) catalogs agree quite well over the search fields where there is overlap (the brightest  $z \sim 6$  galaxies we find over the CANDELS COSMOS and EGS fields are exactly the same  $z \sim 6$  candidates as found by Willott et al. [2013] and we only miss one of the Willott et al. [2013] candidates over that field). It is also encouraging that new wide-area search results from Bowler et al. (2015) utilizing both the UltraVISTA and UDS fields are consistent with our determinations.

At  $z \sim 7$ , our LF results also indicate a much higher volume density of bright sources than indicated previously in Bouwens et al. (2011b). However, this was largely due to our reliance on LF constraints available from the ground (e.g., from Ouchi et al. 2009b; Castellano et al. 2010). If there was an overcorrection for contamination in those studies or the total magnitudes derived for sources were systematically fainter (~0.1–0.2 mag) than those found here, it could explain the observed differences. We remark that our present constraints on  $M^*$  and  $\alpha$  are in excellent agreement with the Bouwens et al. (2011b) constraints on those quantities if only the *HST* search results from that study are considered (Figure 8 from Bouwens et al. 2011b and Figure A6 in Appendix F.3).

Our new LF constraints also show a higher volume density of sources at  $\sim -21.5$  mag than was previously found in the McLure et al. (2013), Schenker et al. (2013), or Bowler et al.

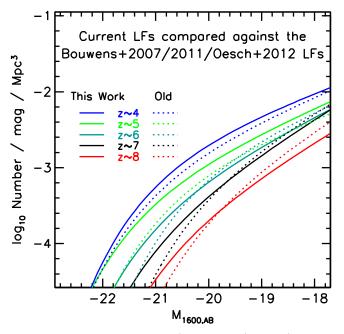


Figure 10. Comparisons of the  $z \sim 4$  (solid blue line),  $z \sim 5$  (solid green line),  $z \sim 6$  (solid cyan line),  $z \sim 7$  (solid black line), and  $z \sim 8$  (solid red line) UV LFs derived here with those presented in Bouwens et al. (2007), Bouwens et al. (2011b), and Oesch et al. (2012b; dotted lines; see Section 4.3). The boundaries on this figure (both horizontal and vertical) have been intentionally chosen to correspond to the faint-end limit of the HUDF09  $z \sim 6-8$  search and to the minimum volume density that could be probed in the  $\sim$ 50 arcmin<sup>2</sup> survey area available to Bouwens et al. (2011b). In calculating the minimum volume density, we assume that a survey must contain at least two sources for the LF to be well constrained (given the large Poissonian uncertainties on the LF for single-source samples). The present LF results are in excellent agreement with the Bouwens et al. (2011b) results over the range in parameter space both studies probe well. Our current constraints on the bright end of the  $z \sim 6$  and  $z \sim 7$  LFs are higher than what we previously found. The present determinations provide much superior constraints at the bright end, benefitting from a much larger search volume, the availability of near-IR coverage to do a proper two-color selection of  $z \sim 6$  galaxies, and consistent coverage with HST to minimize the impact of systematics on our results (Appendixes F.2 and F.3). See also the discussion in Appendix F.6.

(2014) studies. Differences with the McLure et al. (2013) and Schenker et al. (2013) results appear to occur as a result of  $\sim 0.2$  mag bias in the total magnitudes measured by McLure et al. (2013) and Schenker et al. (2013) for the brightest sources (see Figure A8 in Appendix H). Differences relative to Bowler et al. (2014) determinations over the UltraVISTA and UDS fields can potentially be explained, if Bowler et al. (2014)overestimated their completeness at the faint end of their probe, but we note that our constraint at -22.2 mag is consistent with the Bowler et al. (2014) determinations. Moreover, it is encouraging that we identify exactly the same two  $z \sim 7$ galaxies over the CANDELS COSMOS area we probe as Bowler et al. (2014) find as part of their wide-area search  $(z \sim 7 \text{ candidates } 268576 \text{ and } 271028 \text{ from Bowler et al.}$ [2014] lie over that region of the CANDELS COSMOS field that lacks deep optical ACS data and hence are not included in our search).

At  $z \sim 8$ , our new LF results are generally in excellent agreement with all previous *HST* studies. However, we do note a slight excess at the bright end of the  $z \sim 8$  LF relative to previous studies. This excess derives from three particularly bright ( $H_{160,AB} \sim 25$  mag) z > 7 candidate galaxies found over the CANDELS EGS program. Each of these candidates appears

very likely to be at z > 7, as they each have [3.6] - [4.5] colors of ~0.8 mag, very similar to that found by Ono et al. (2012), Finkelstein et al. (2013), and Laporte et al. (2014). One of these bright candidates has been spectroscopically confirmed to lie at z = 7.73 (Oesch et al. 2015).

For a more extensive set of comparisons with previous work, we refer the reader to Appendix F.

#### 4.4. Non-Schechter-like Shape of the LF at z > 4?

Several previous studies (Bowler et al. 2012, 2014) have presented evidence that the UV LF at  $z \sim 7$  is not well represented by a Schechter function, but is rather better represented by a double power law:

$$\phi(M) = \frac{\phi^*}{10^{0.4} (\alpha+1) (M-M^*) + 10^{0.4} (\beta+1) (M-M^*)}$$

Bowler et al. (2014) derive their constraints on the bright end of the  $z \sim 7$  LF from the UltraVISTA+UDS fields. If true, the Bowler et al. (2014) claim would be interesting, as it would imply that the UV LF at  $z \sim 7$  does not cut off abruptly at a specific luminosity (as it would if the LF were exponential), perhaps indicating that mass quenching and dust extinction were not as important early in the history of the universe as they were at later times.

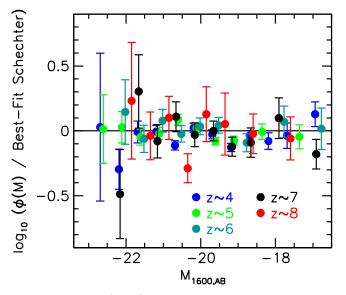
The depth, area, and redshift range provided by our present samples put us in an unprecedented position to examine the general shape of the  $z \sim 4-8$  UV LF and to see whether the UV LF is better represented by a Schechter-like function, a power law, a double power law, or some other functional form.<sup>23</sup> More precise constraints will eventually be possible, of course, integrating current *HST* constraints with even widerarea probes of the LF.<sup>24</sup>

There are at least two different facets to this endeavor. The first regards the shape of the UV LF at the bright end. Does the UV LF show an exponential-like cutoff at the bright end, or is the bright end of the LF better represented by a steep power law? This was the question Bowler et al. (2014) attempted to answer. The second regards the shape of the UV LF at the faint end. Does the effective slope of the UV LF asymptote to a constant power-law slope (after modulation by an exponential), or does the effective slope of the UV LF show some dependence on luminosity even at very faint magnitudes? This second question was considered by Muñoz & Loeb (2011), as Figure 3 from their paper illustrates quite well.

Perhaps the easiest way to look for deviations from a Schechter-like form of the UV LF is by comparing the stepwise maximum likelihood LF to the Schechter LF determined using the STY technique and computing the residuals as a function of luminosity. The result is shown in Figure 11. The lack of a significant trend relative to the best-fit Schechter functions

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>23</sup> This is particularly true, given that we also partially make use of search constraints available from the ~1.7 deg<sup>2</sup>  $z \sim 7$  LF analysis from Bowler et al. (2014).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>24</sup> Of course, to successfully make use of the very wide-area observations for such purposes, one must ensure that the total magnitude measurements and volume density measurements are made much more consistently than has generally been the case in the literature (with ~0.1 mag systematic differences in the measured magnitudes being quite common; see Appendix F.2 and Skelton et al. 2014). Even 0.05 mag differences can result in 0.08 dex (20%) systematics in the LF assuming an effective slope of the LF of -5, which is typical at the bright end ~ -22 mag (see Figure 12).



**Figure 11.** Differences (in dex) between the best-fit Schechter LFs at  $z \sim 4$  (blue circles),  $z \sim 5$  (green circles),  $z \sim 6$  (cyan circles),  $z \sim 7$  (black circles), and  $z \sim 8$  (red circles) and the stepwise equivalents. Only those bins in the  $z \sim 4-8$  LFs with uncertainties of <1 dex are shown. No significant deviations are found in the stepwise LFs relative to the best-fit Schechter functions in this comparison. Figure 12 presents an alternate method for assessing the functional form of the UV LFs at  $z \sim 4-8$ .

suggests that the UV LFs at  $z \sim 4-8$  can be described reasonably well with a Schechter function.

We can look at the overall functional form of the UV LF more directly by computing the effective slope of the LFs as a function of luminosity. This will allow us to assess whether other functional forms, i.e., a double power law, a rolling power law, or a simple power law, also provide a reasonable representation of the UV LF. As with determinations of the UV LF itself, the effective slope of the LF can be derived over a limited range in luminosity using the same maximum likelihood technique as we used on the UV LF itself (i.e., by STY79). For simplicity, we only attempt to derive these slopes at six distinct luminosities along the LF, i.e., -22.5, -21.5, -20.5, -19.5, -18.5, and -17.5.

In deriving the effective slope of the UV LF at these luminosities, we only consider sources 0.75 mag brighter and fainter than these luminosities, providing us with a total luminosity baseline for these slope measurements of 1.5 mag. Since this luminosity baseline is slightly longer than the separation between our slope measurements, we caution that the slope measurements we derive will not be entirely independent of each other. The longer luminosity baseline for each slope determination is quite useful, though, given the reductions in uncertainty on each slope measurement.

The result is shown in the panel of Figure 12 for the  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$  LFs. Also shown in this figure (*open black circle*) is the effective slope of the  $z \sim 7$  LF at -22 mag by comparing our -21.6 mag z = 7 LF constraint with the volume density of -22.5 mag  $z \sim 7$  galaxies obtained by Bowler et al. (2014). It is clear from these results that the effective slope of the LF at  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$  is generally steeper than it is at  $z \sim 4-5$ . We already saw this in the fit results from the previous section.

To obtain a more precise constraint on the general shape of the LFs at  $z \sim 4-8$ , we can try to combine the constraints from the LFs at  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$  considered

individually. Motivated by the results from Section 4.2, perhaps the best way of accomplishing this is to assume that the effective slope results at z = 4-8 LFs are all the same, modulo a change in the zero point (e.g.,  $\Delta \alpha_{z=5}$ ,  $\Delta \alpha_{z=6}$ ,  $\Delta \alpha_{z=7}$ ,  $\Delta \alpha_{z=8}$ ). If we do so and find the offsets that minimize the overall differences in the inverse-variance-weighted mean corrected offset at each redshift (specifically minimizing  $\sum_M \sum_z (\alpha_{M,z} + \Delta \alpha_z - \overline{\alpha_M} + \Delta \alpha)^2 / \sigma(\alpha_{M,z})^2$ , where  $\alpha_{M,z}$  indicates the effective slope measurements at a given absolute magnitude M and redshift z), we find the following offsets in slope  $\Delta \alpha_z$  for the  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$  LFs relative to the  $z \sim 4$  LF: 0.01, 0.27, 0.37, and 0.64, respectively.

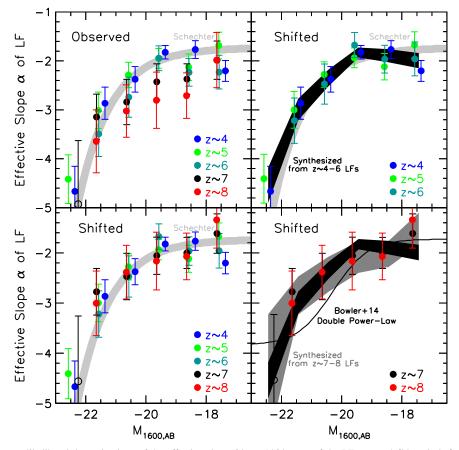
We then apply these offsets to the slopes of the  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$  LFs shown in the top panel and show the result in the lower left panel of Figure 12. For context, we also show in Figure 12 the luminosity dependence we would expect adopting the typical Schechter function results derived in the previous section (*shaded curve*), with  $M^* = -21.07$  and  $\alpha = -1.73$ . Overall, the constraints we have on the slope of the UV LF as a function of luminosity all appear to be remarkably similar to each other (after one removes the general offset in slope).

It is interesting to try to combine the constraints we have available on the  $z \sim 4-8$  LFs to examine the overall form of the UV LF at  $z \gtrsim 4$ . We examine the z = 4-6 case and the z = 7-8 case separately, given possible evolution in both the shape and functional form of the LF. In the two cases, we compute the inverse-variance-weighted mean effective slope and variance as a function of luminosity (after removing the zero-point offset in effective slope).

The estimated 68% confidence intervals on the effective slope of the z = 4-6 and z = 7-8 LFs are indicated in the upper right and lower right panels of Figure 12 with the dark gray and light gray regions, respectively. In general, we find that our luminosity-dependent slope results are in broad agreement with the expectations of a Schechter function. At the low-luminosity end, we see no evidence for the effective slope of the LF being especially steeper at -19.5 mag than at -17.5 mag. This argues against the effective slope of the UV LF being strongly luminosity dependent, as one might expect if there is curvature in the halo mass function or if galaxy formation were less efficient at lower masses (e.g., Muñoz & Loeb 2011).

At high luminosities, the z = 4-6 UV LFs show evidence for a similar exponential-like cutoff at bright magnitudes to that present in a Schechter function (compare the dark gray region in the upper left panel of Figure 12 with the light gray region). Not surprisingly, at z = 7-8, our overall constraints on the shape of the UV LF at high luminosities are much weaker and clearly not sufficient to constrain the functional form of the LF. However, our results do seem consistent with that observed at z = 4-6 and also adopting a Schechter function (compare the light gray region in the lower left panel with the dark gray region). For context, we also show the effective slope results implied from the Bowler et al. (2014) double power-law fit (shown in the lower right panel of Figure 12 as the solid black line), i.e., with  $\alpha = -2.1$ ,  $\beta = -4.2$ ,  $M^* = -20.3$ , and  $\phi^* = 3.9 \times 10^{-4} \text{ Mpc}^{-3} \text{ mag}^{-1}$ . While it is reasonable to imagine that the UV LF may exhibit a slightly non-Schechter shape at early enough times, we find no strong evidence for such a behavior here.

It is interesting to ask why our conclusions appear to differ from those of Bowler et al. (2014). For the purpose of



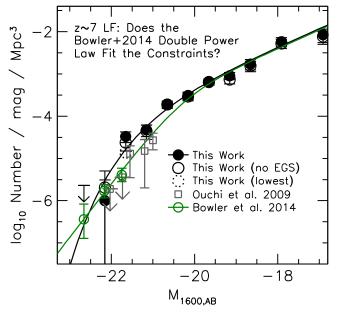
**Figure 12.** Upper left: maximum likelihood determinations of the effective slope  $d \log_{10} \phi/d \log_{10} L$  of the LF at  $z \sim 4$  (blue circles),  $z \sim 5$  (green circles),  $z \sim 6$  (cyan circles),  $z \sim 7$  (black circles), and  $z \sim 8$  (red circles) vs. absolute magnitude  $M_{UV}$  (Section 4.4). Each slope determination makes use of sources over a 1.5 mag baseline, utilizing the STY79 technique. Uncertainties are  $1\sigma$ . Also included here is the effective slope of the LF at  $z \sim 7$  by combining the brightest LF bin from Bowler et al. (2014) with the second-brightest LF bin we derive from CANDELS (open black circle). The gray curve shows the expected magnitude dependence of the slope for a simple Schechter parameterization with  $M^* = -21.07$  and  $\alpha = -1.73$ , while the black line shows this dependence for the Bowler et al. (2014) double power-law LF. Lower left: same determinations of the slope as in the upper left panel, but with the mean offset at each redshift removed to allow for more direct intercomparisons. The gray curve is the same as shown in the above panel. Upper right: same corrected determinations of the effective slope as in the lower left panels, but for the z = 4-6 LF determinations. Also shown are inverse-variance-weighted constraints on the slope for the average  $z \sim 4-6$  LF vs. luminosity (dark-gray-shaded region). Overall, the constraints on the slope of the UV LF all appear remarkably similar, after the mean offset is removed, with a form very similar to that of a Schechter function. Lower right: same corrected determinations of the z = 7-8 LF determinations. Also shown are the inverse-variance-weighted constraints on the slope as in the lower left grane). Also determinations the slope of the z = 7-8 LF determinations. Also shown are the inverse-variance-weighted constraints on the slope of the z = 7-8 LF (dark-gray-shaded region). The solid black line shows the expected dependence for the double power-law model preferred by Bowler et al. (2014). While our current LF constraints are not suf

this discussion, we compare our LF constraints with the double power-law fit they find for their  $z \sim 7$  LF in Figure 13. While we find good agreement between the Bowler et al. (2014) power-law fit and our results at both the bright and faint ends, our LF is in excess of their double power-law fit at moderately high luminosities (-21.7 mag), suggesting that this is the origin of our different conclusions.

How reliable are our  $z \sim 7$  LF constraints at  $\sim -21.7$  mag? In the luminosity interval -21.91 mag to -21.41 mag, we find 16 galaxy candidates in total (3, 1, 1, 4, and 7 from the CANDELS-GS, GN, UDS, COSMOS, and EGS fields, respectively), so the uncertainties from shot noise (0.12 dex) are relatively limited. In addition, all 16 appear to be relatively robust  $z \sim 6.3$ -7.3 galaxy candidates, as inferred from the tests we run in Appendix G and Sections 3.2.2-3.2.3 (for distinguishing stars and galaxies). Nevertheless, there are other issues that could have an impact. If the large number of bright sources in the CANDELS-EGS field represents a rare overdensity and we exclude that field, if our total magnitude estimates are too bright by 0.1 mag, or if the completeness is underestimated (and it is instead 100%), then our ~ -21.7 mag point in the  $z \sim 7$  LF would be lower by 0.15 dex, 0.09 dex, and 0.14 dex, respectively. Even if we assume all three issues to be the case (as a worst-case scenario), our LF estimates (*open dotted circle* in Figure 13) would only be lower by 0.38 dex and still be in tension with the Bowler et al. (2014) ~ -21.7 mag point by ~0.4 dex. Such a constraint, however, would be in excellent agreement with a Schechter fit to the LF at  $z \sim 7$  (but we note that fits to other functional forms would also be possible given the uncertainties).

#### 4.5. Field-to-field Variations

One generic concern for the determination of any LF is the presence of large-scale structure. As a result of such structure, the volume density of sources seen in one's survey fields can lie significantly above or below that of the cosmic average resulting in sizable field-to-field variations. While normally



**Figure 13.** Comparison of the present Schechter fit to the  $z \sim 7$  LF (black line) with the double power-law fit advocated by Bowler et al. (2014; green line; see Section 4.4). Our constraints from the CANDELS+ERS+HUDF09+XDF data set are indicated by the solid black circles, while the quoted constraints from the ground-based searches of Ouchi et al. (2009b) and Bowler et al. (2014) are shown with the gray open squares (upper limits) and open green circles. Our constraints from the full data set but excluding CANDELS-EGS (where a large number of bright  $z \sim 7$  galaxies are observed) are shown with the black open circles. The dotted black circle indicates the position of our LF constraint at  $\sim -21.7$  mag, if in addition to excluding the CANDELS-EGS field we suppose (as a worst-case scenario) that we have overestimated the total magnitude of sources by 0.1 mag and underestimated the completeness (and it is 100%). While our *HST* results are generally in excellent agreement with the double power-law fit of Bowler et al. (2014), they disagree with this fit over the range  $\sim -22$  to -21 mag.

these field-to-field variations introduce considerable uncertainties in our LF determinations, the availability of deep *HST* +ground-based observations over five independent survey fields allows us to largely overcome this issue. We estimate the overall uncertainty on our LF results to be just 10%, by using the Trenti & Stiavelli (2008) cosmic variance calculator and accounting for the fact that we have observational constraints over five independent ~150 arcmin<sup>2</sup> search fields.

Owing to the large number of independent search fields, we can perform a different test. Instead of our results on the UV LF being significantly limited by the impact of cosmic variance, we can use the current samples to set interesting constraints on the amplitude of the field-to-field variations themselves. For simplicity, we assume that we can capture all variations in the LF through a change in its normalization  $\phi^*$ , keeping the characteristic magnitude  $M^*$  and faint-end slope  $\alpha$  for galaxies at a given redshift fixed. The best-fit values for  $\phi^*$  we derive for sources in each field relative to that found for all fields are shown in Figure 14 for sources in all five samples considered here. Bouwens et al. (2007) previously attempted to quantify the differences in surface densities of  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ , and  $z \sim 6$ sources over GN and GS (see also Bouwens et al. 2006; Oesch et al. 2007). Uncertainties on the value of  $\phi^*$  in a field relative to the average of all search fields are calculated based on the number of sources in each field assuming Poissonian uncertainties, allowing for small  $(\sim 10\%)$  systematic errors in the calculated selection volumes field-to-field.

While the volume density of high-redshift candidates in most wide-area fields does not differ greatly (typically varying  $\leq 20\%$  field-to-field), there are still sizable differences present for select samples field-to-field. One of the largest deviations from the cosmic average occurs for  $z \sim 7$  galaxies over the EGS field where the volume density appears to be almost double what it is over the CANDELS-GS, COSMOS, or UDS fields, for example. The CANDELS-GN also shows a similar excess at  $z \sim 7$  relative to these other fields (see also Finkelstein et al. 2013). The relative surface density of  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ , and  $z \sim 6$  candidates over the CANDELS-GN and GS fields is similar to what Bouwens et al. (2007) found previously (see Table B1 from that work), with the GS field showing a slight excess in  $z \sim 4$  and  $z \sim 6$  candidates.

Generally, however, the observed field-to-field variations are well within the expected  $\sim 20\%$  variations in volume densities for the large volumes probed in the present high-redshift samples.

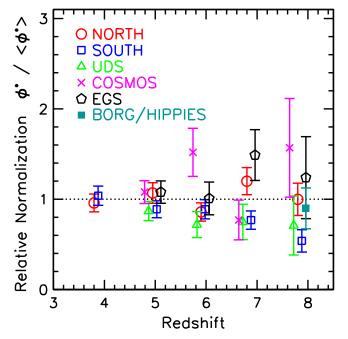
#### 4.6. $z \sim 10$ LF Results

We also took advantage of our large search areas to set constraints on the UV LF at  $z \sim 10$ . Only a small number of  $z \sim 10$  candidates were found, but they still provide, along with the upper limits, a valuable addition to the  $z \sim 4-8$ . In doing so, we slightly update the recent LF results of Oesch et al. (2014) to consider the additional search area provided by the CANDELS-UDS, CANDELS-COSMOS, and CANDELS-EGS fields.

Owing to the fact that the majority of our search fields contain zero  $z \sim 10$  candidates, we cannot use the bulk of the present fields to constrain the shape of the LF, making the SWML and STY fitting techniques less appropriate. In such cases, it can be useful to simply derive the UV LF assuming that the source counts are Poissonian distributed (given that field-to-field variations will be smaller than the very large Poissonian uncertainties). One then maximizes the likelihood of both the stepwise and model LFs by comparing the observed surface density of  $z \sim 10$  candidates with the expected surface density of  $z \sim 10$  galaxies in the same way as we have done before (e.g., Bouwens et al. 2008).

Figure 15 shows the constraints we derive on the stepwise LF at  $z \sim 10$  based on the present searches (the  $z \sim 10$  results are also provided in Table 5). A 1 mag binning scheme is used, given the very small number of  $z \sim 10$  candidates in the present search. Also included in Figure 15 is our best-fit Schechter function at  $z \sim 10$ . For the latter fit, we fix the characteristic magnitude  $M^*$  equal to -20.92 and the faint-end slope  $\alpha$  to -2.27, consistent with the approximate characteristic magnitude  $M^*$  and faint-end slope  $\alpha$  we estimate based on the LF fitting formula we present in Section 5.1.

The best-fit  $\phi^*$  we estimate using our  $z \sim 10$  search over all of our search fields is  $0.000008^{+0.000004}_{-0.00003}$  Mpc<sup>-3</sup>. We tabulate this value of  $\phi^*$  in Table 6. As we will discuss in Appendix F.5, the best-fit parameters we derive here are consistent with what Oesch et al. (2014) derived previously from a search over the CANDELS-GN+GS+XDF+HUDF09-Ps fields. These



**Figure 14.** Relative normalization  $\phi^*$  of the UV LF at various redshifts based on sources from the CANDELS-GN (open red circles), CANDELS-GS (open blue squares), CANDELS-UDS (open green triangles), CANDELS-COSMOS (magenta crosses), CANDELS-EGS (open black pentagons), and BoRG/ HIPPIES (solid cyan square) fields vs. redshift (Section 4.6). In deriving the relative normalization  $\phi^*$  of the LF from the individual CANDELS fields, we fix the characteristic magnitude  $M^*$  and faint-end slope  $\alpha$  to the value derived based on our entire search area and fit for  $\phi^*$ . The plotted  $1\sigma$  uncertainty estimates are calculated assuming Poissonian uncertainties based on the number of sources in each field and allowing for small (~10%) systematic errors in the calculated selection volumes field-to-field. Specific search fields show a significantly higher surface density of candidate galaxies at specific redshifts than other search fields (e.g., the CANDELS-EGS and CANDELS-GN fields show a higher surface density of  $z \sim 7$  candidates than the CANDELS-GS or CANDELS-UDS fields).

parameters are also consistent with the  $10 \times$  evolution in volume density that Oesch et al. (2013a, 2014) find from  $z \sim 10$  to  $z \sim 8$ .

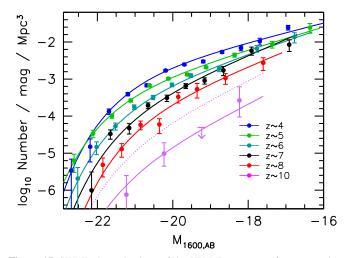
#### 5. DISCUSSION

#### 5.1. Empirical Fitting Formula for Interpolating and Extrapolating Our LF Results to z > 8

As in previous work (e.g., Bouwens et al. 2008), it is useful to take the present constraints on the UV LF and condense them into a fitting formula for describing the evolution of the UV LF with cosmic time. This enterprise has utility not only for extrapolating the present results to z > 8 but also for interpolating between the present LF determinations at  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$  when making use of a semi-empirical model. We will assume that each of the three Schechter parameters  $(M^*, \alpha, \log_{10}\phi^*)$  depends linearly on redshift when deriving this formula. The resultant fitting formula is as follows:

$$M_{\rm UV}^* = (-20.95 \pm 0.10) + (0.01 \pm 0.06)(z - 6)$$
  
$$\phi^* = \left(0.47_{-0.10}^{+0.11}\right) 10^{(-0.27 \pm 0.05)(z - 6)} 10^{-3} \rm{Mpc}^{-3}$$
  
$$\alpha = (-1.87 \pm 0.05) + (-0.10 \pm 0.03)(z - 6).$$

Constraints from Reddy & Steidel (2009) on the faint-end



**Figure 15.** SWML determinations of the UV LFs at  $z \sim 10$  (magenta points and  $1\sigma$  upper limits) compared to those at lower redshifts (see caption to Figure 6). Also shown are our Schechter fits to the  $z \sim 10$  LF (magenta line; see Section 4.6). The dotted magenta line shows the LF we would expect extrapolating the  $z \sim 4-8$  LF results to  $z \sim 10$  using the fitting formula we derive in Section 5.1. We note a deficit of fainter ( $M_{UV,AB} \gtrsim -19.5$ )  $z \sim 10$  candidates relative to the predictions from the fitting formula we present in Section 5.1, in agreement with the earlier findings of Oesch et al. (2012a) and Oesch et al. (2013b).

slope of the LF at  $z \sim 3$  were included in deriving the above best-fit relations. As is evident from these relations, the evolution in the faint-end slope  $\alpha$  is significant at  $3.4\sigma$ . The evolution in the normalization  $\phi^*$  of the LF is significant at  $5.4\sigma$ . We find no significant evolution in the value of  $M^*$ .

Given the considerable degeneracies that exist between the Schechter parameters, it is also useful to derive the best-fit model if we fix the characteristic magnitude  $M^*$  to some constant value and assume that all of the evolution in the effective shape of the UV LF is due to evolution in the faintend slope  $\alpha$ . For these assumptions, the resultant fitting formula is as follows:

$$M_{\rm UV}^* = (-20.97 \pm 0.06) \quad \text{(fixed)}$$
  
$$\phi^* = (0.44 \pm 0.06) \, 10^{(-0.28 \pm 0.02)(z-6)} \, 10^{-3} \text{Mpc}^{-3}$$
  
$$\alpha = (-1.87 \pm 0.04) + (-0.100 \pm 0.018)(z-6).$$

From this fitting formula, we can see that the steepening in the effective shape of the UV LF (as seen in Figure 8) appears to be significant at  $5.7\sigma$ .

The apparent evolution in the faint-end slope  $\alpha$  is quite significant. Even if we allow for large factor-of-2 errors in the contamination rate or sizable (~10%) uncertainties in the selection volume (as we consider in Section 4.2), the formal evolution is still significant at 2.9 $\sigma$ , while the apparent steepening of the UV LF presented in Figure 8 remains significant at 5 $\sigma$  (instead of 5.7 $\sigma$ ).

#### 5.2. Faint-end Slope Evolution

The best-fit faint-end slopes  $\alpha$  we find in the present analysis are presented in Figure 16. The faint-end slope  $\alpha$  we determine is equal to  $-1.87 \pm 0.10$ ,  $-2.06 \pm 0.13$ , and  $-2.02 \pm 0.23$  at  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$ , respectively. Faint-end slopes  $\alpha$  of  $\sim -2$  are very steep, and the integral flux from low-luminosity sources can be very large since the luminosity density in this

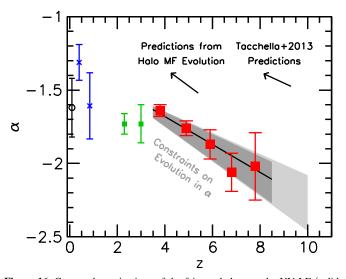


Figure 16. Current determinations of the faint-end slope to the UV LF (solid red squares) vs. redshift. Also shown are the faint-end slope determinations, from Treyer et al. (1998: open black circle) at  $z \sim 0$ , Arnouts et al. (2005) at  $z \sim 0-2$  (blue crosses), and from Reddy et al. (2009) at  $z \sim 2-3$  (green squares). The solid line is a fit of the  $z \sim 4-8$  faint-end slope determinations to a line, with the  $1\sigma$  errors (gray area: calculated by marginalizing over the likelihood for all slopes and intercepts). The light gray region gives the range of expected faint-end slopes at z > 8.5 assuming a linear dependence of  $\alpha$  on redshift. The best-fit trend with redshift is  $d\alpha/dz = -0.10 \pm 0.03$  (Section 5.1). If we keep  $M^*$  fixed, the trend is an even steeper  $d\alpha/dz = -0.10 \pm 0.02$  (Section 5.1). The overplotted arrows indicate the predicted change in the slope of the LF per unit redshift,  $d\alpha/dz$ , from the evolution of the halo mass function based on the conditional LF model from Section 5.5 and from the Tacchella et al. (2013) model (see Section 5.5.1). We observe strong evidence for a steepening of the UV LF from  $z \sim 8$  to  $z \sim 4$ (Section 5.1).

case is formally divergent. While clearly the UV LF must cut off at some luminosity, the UV light from galaxies fainter than -16 should dominate the overall luminosity density (Bouwens et al. 2012a).

In combination with the results at somewhat lower redshifts, the present results strongly argue for increasingly steep faintend slopes  $\alpha$  at higher redshifts. Results from Section 5.1 suggest that this evolution is significant at  $3.1\sigma$  if we consider just the formal evolution in the faint-end slope  $\alpha$  itself. The evolution is significant at  $5.7\sigma$  if we consider the evolution in the shape of the UV LF (Figure 8).

While consistent with previous results, the present results suggest slightly steeper faint-end slopes  $\alpha$  than reported in Bouwens et al. (2011b), McLure et al. (2013), and Schenker et al. (2013) at  $z \sim 7$ . These steeper faint-end slopes are a direct consequence of the somewhat brighter values for  $M^*$  that we find in the current study and the trade-off between fainter values for  $M^*$  and steeper faint-end slopes  $\alpha$ . These results only serve to strengthen earlier findings suggesting that the faint-end slope  $\alpha$  is steeper at  $z \sim 7$  (and likely  $z \sim 8$ ) than it is at  $z \sim 3$ . Similar conclusions have been drawn from follow-up work on gamma-ray hosts (Robertson & Ellis 2012; Tanvir et al. 2012; Trenti et al. 2012b, 2013).

#### 5.3. SFR Evolution in Individual Galaxies

Given the apparent evolution of the UV LF, one might ask how rapidly the UV luminosity or SFR of an individual galaxy likely increases with cosmic time. Fortunately, we can make progress on this question using a number density matching procedure,<sup>25</sup> by ordering galaxies in terms of their observed UV luminosities and following the evolution of those sources with a fixed cumulative number density.

For convenience, we adopt the same integrated number density  $2 \times 10^{-4}$  Mpc<sup>-3</sup> (the approximate cumulative number density for  $L^*$  galaxies) for this question as Papovich et al. (2011; see also Lundgren et al. 2014) had previously considered in quantifying the growth in the SFR of an individual galaxy with cosmic time. Dust corrections are performed using the measured  $\beta$  values for galaxies at  $z \sim 4-8$  (Bouwens et al. 2014b) and the well-known IRX- $\beta$  relationship from Meurer et al. (1999).

The results are presented in Figure 17. The UV luminosity at a fixed cumulative number density evolves as  $M_{\rm UV}(z) = -20.40 + 0.37(z - 6)$ . Interestingly enough, the evolution in the UV luminosity we infer for galaxies at some fixed cumulative number density is almost identical to what Bouwens et al. (2011b) had previously inferred for the evolution in the characteristic magnitude  $M^*$  with redshift (i.e., -20.29 + 0.33(z - 6); dotted black line).

Upon reflection, it is clear why this must be so. For pure luminosity evolution, one would expect both the characteristic magnitude  $M^*$  of the UV LF and the UV luminosity of individual galaxies to evolve in exactly the same manner. Even though we now see that such a scenario does not work for the brightest, rarest galaxies, one can nevertheless roughly parameterize the evolution of fainter galaxies assuming pure luminosity evolution. For these galaxies, the Bouwens et al. (2008, 2011b) fitting formula for  $M^{*}$  evolution works remarkably well in describing their steadily increasing UV luminosities. In this way, the modeling of the evolution of the LF using  $M^*$  evolution by Bouwens et al. (2008, 2011b)—a treatment built on by Stark et al. (2009)-effectively foreshadowed later work using a sophisticated cumulative number density matching formalism to trace the star formation history of individual systems at z > 2 (Papovich et al. 2011; Lundgren et al. 2014).

The SFR for a galaxy in this number density matched scenario evolves as SFR =  $(15.8 M_{\odot}/\text{yr}) 10^{-0.24(z-6)}$ . The evolution in the SFR is remarkably similar to the relations found by Papovich et al. (2011) and Smit et al. (2012). Not surprisingly, the best-fit trends for galaxies with  $L^*$ -like volume densities (i.e., at ~2 × 10<sup>-4</sup> Mpc<sup>-3</sup>) show little dependence on the parameterization of the Schechter function and whether one fits the evolution through a change in  $M^*$  or a change in  $\phi^*$  and  $\alpha$ .

#### 5.4. Luminosity and Star Formation Rate Densities

We will take advantage of our new LF determinations at  $z \sim 4-10$  to provide updated measurements of the UV luminosity density at  $z \sim 4-10$ . As in previous work (Bouwens et al. 2007, 2008, 2011b; Oesch et al. 2012a), we only derive the UV luminosity density to the limiting luminosity probed by the current study at  $z \sim 8$ , i.e., -17

 $<sup>^{25}</sup>$  Cumulative number density matching can be a powerful way for following the evolution of individual galaxies with cosmic time. This is due to the fact that galaxies within a given volume of the universe largely grow in a self-similar fashion, so that the *n*th brightest or most massive galaxy at some point in cosmic time generally maintains its ranking in terms of brightness or mass at some later point in cosmic time (van Dokkum et al. 2010; Papovich et al. 2011; Lundgren et al. 2014).

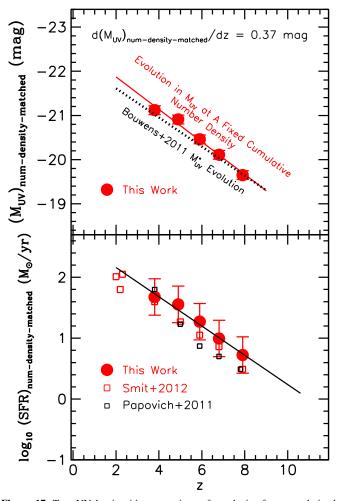


Figure 17. Top: UV luminosities we estimate for galaxies from our derived LFs taking galaxies at a fixed cumulative number density, i.e.,  $n(>L_{\rm UV}) = 2 \times 10^{-4} \,{\rm Mpc}^{-3}$  (identical to the criterion employed by Papovich et al. 2011 and Smit et al. 2012; Section 5.3). Interestingly enough, the best-fit evolution in UV luminosity we estimate at a fixed cumulative number density (solid red line) is quite similar to what Bouwens et al. (2011b) estimated for the evolution in the characteristic magnitude  $M^*$  (dotted black line), before strong constraints were available on the bright end of the UV LF at  $z \gtrsim 6$ . Bottom: SFRs we estimate for galaxies from our derived LFs to the same cumulative number density as in the top panel. Results from the literature are corrected to assume the same Salpeter IMF assumed for our own determinations. The  $z\sim2$  results are based on the mid-IR and Hlpha LF results (Reddy et al. 2008; Magnelli et al. 2011; Sobral et al. 2013). The best-fit SFR vs. redshift relation is shown with the black line and can be described as  $(15.8 M_{\odot}/\text{yr}) 10^{-0.24(z-6)}$ . By selecting galaxies that lie at a fixed cumulative number density at many distinct points in cosmic time, we can plausibly trace the evolution in the SFRs of individual galaxies with cosmic time.

mag  $(0.03 L_{z=3}^*)$ , to keep these determinations as empirical as possible. Since this is slightly fainter than what one can probe in searches for galaxies at  $z \sim 10$ , we make a slight correction to our  $z \sim 9$  and  $z \sim 10$  results. The best-fit faint-end slope  $\alpha = -2$  we find at  $z \sim 8$  is assumed in this correction. The use of even steeper faint-end slopes (i.e., -2.3) as implied by our LF fitting formula in Section 5.1 would yield similar results, only increasing the luminosity density by ~0.015 dex.

In combination with our estimates of the luminosity density, we also take this opportunity to provide updated measurements of the SFR density at  $z \sim 4-10$ . In making these estimates of the SFR density at  $z \sim 4-10$ , we correct for dust extinction using the well-known IRX- $\beta$  relationship (Meurer et al. 1999)

Table 7UV Luminosity Densities and Star Formation Rate Densities to-17.0 AB mag (0.03  $L_{r=3}^*$ ; see Section 5.4)<sup>b</sup>

| Dropout |         | $\frac{\log_{10}\mathcal{L}}{(\text{ergs s}^{-1})}$ | $\log_{10} SFR$<br>$(M_{\odot} Mpc$ |                                   |
|---------|---------|---|-------------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| Sample  | <z></z> | $\mathrm{Hz}^{-1}~\mathrm{Mpc}^{-3})$               | Dust Uncorrected                    | Dust Corrected                    |
| В       | 3.8     | $26.52\pm0.06$                                      | $-1.38 \pm 0.06$                    | $-1.00\pm0.06$                    |
| V       | 4.9     | $26.30\pm0.06$                                      | $-1.60 \pm 0.06$                    | $-1.26\pm0.06$                    |
| i       | 5.9     | $26.10\pm0.06$                                      | $-1.80 \pm 0.06$                    | $-1.55\pm0.06$                    |
| z       | 6.8     | $25.98 \pm 0.06$                                    | $-1.92 \pm 0.06$                    | $-1.69\pm0.06$                    |
| Y       | 7.9     | $25.67\pm0.06$                                      | $-2.23 \pm 0.07$                    | $-2.08\pm0.07$                    |
| J       | 10.4    | $24.62\substack{+0.36 \\ -0.45}$                    | $-3.28 \substack{+0.36 \\ -0.45}$   | $-3.13 \substack{+0.36 \\ -0.45}$ |

<sup>a</sup> Integrated down to 0.05  $L_{z=3}^*$ . Based on LF parameters in Table 2 of Bouwens et al. (2011b; see also Bouwens et al. 2007; see Section 5.4). The SFR density estimates assume  $\gtrsim 100$  Myr constant SFR and a Salpeter IMF (e.g., Madau et al. 1998). Conversion to a Chabrier (2003) IMF would result in a factor of ~1.8 (0.25 dex) decrease in the SFR density estimates given here.

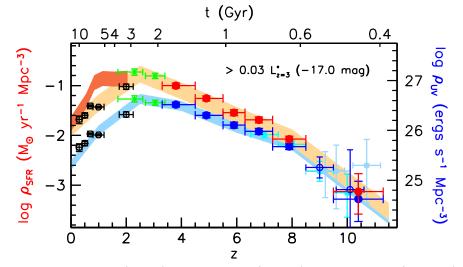
combined with the latest measurements of  $\beta$  from Bouwens et al. (2014b). As before, we assume that the extinction  $A_{IIV}$  at rest-frame UV wavelengths is  $4.43 + 1.99\beta$ , with an intrinsic scatter of 0.35 in the  $\beta$  distribution. This is consistent with what has been found for bright galaxies at  $z \sim 4-5$  (Bouwens et al. 2012b; Castellano et al. 2012). The new  $\beta$  determinations from Bouwens et al. (2014b) utilize large (>4000-source) samples constructed from the XDF, HUDF09-1, HUDF09-2, ERS, CANDELS-GN, and CANDELS-GS data sets and were constructed to provide much more accurate and robust measurements of the  $\beta$  distribution than has been provided in the past. The mean dust extinction we estimate based on the Meurer et al. (1999) law for the observed  $\beta$  distribution is 2.4, 2.2, 1.8, 1.66, 1.4, and 1.4 (in units of  $L_{\rm IR}/L_{\rm UV}$  + 1, where  $L_{\rm IR}$ and  $L_{\rm UV}$  are the bolometric and UV luminosities of a galaxy, respectively) for the observed galaxies at  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7, z \sim 8$ , and  $z \sim 10$ , respectively.

The dust-corrected UV luminosity densities are then converted into SFR densities using the canonical Kennicutt (1998) and Madau et al. (1998) relation:

$$L_{\rm UV} = \left(\frac{\rm SFR}{M_{\odot} \rm yr^{-1}}\right) 8.0 \times 10^{27} \rm erg \ s^{-1} \ Hz^{-1}$$
(5)

where a 0.1–125  $M_{\odot}$  Salpeter initial mass function (IMF) and a constant SFR for ages of  $\gtrsim 100$  Myr are assumed. In light of the very high EWs of the H $\alpha$  and [O III] emission lines in  $z \sim 4-8$  galaxies (Schaerer & de Barros 2009; Shim et al. 2011; Stark et al. 2013; Schenker et al. 2013; González et al. 2012, 2014; Labbé et al. 2013; Smit et al. 2014a), it is probable that the adopted conversion factors underestimate the actual SFRs (perhaps by as much as a factor of 2; Castellano et al. 2014).

Our updated results on both the luminosity density and SFR density are presented in Table 7 and Figure 18. As before, we have included select results from the literature (Schiminovich et al. 2005; Reddy & Steidel 2009) to show the trends at z < 4, as well as presenting recent determinations of the SFR density at  $z \sim 0.5$ –2.0 from IR-bright sources (Daddi et al. 2009; Magnelli et al. 2009, 2011). We also include select  $z \ge 6$  results from the literature for comparison with previous results (Zheng et al. 2012; Coe et al. 2013; Ellis et al. 2013; McLure et al. 2013; Bouwens et al. 2014a).



**Figure 18.** Updated determinations of the derived SFR (left axis) and UV luminosity (right axis) densities vs. redshift (Section 5.4). The left axis gives the SFR densities we would infer from the measured luminosity densities, assuming the Madau et al. (1998) conversion factor relevant for star-forming galaxies with ages of  $\geq 10^8$  yr (see also Kennicutt 1998). The right axis gives the UV luminosities we infer integrating the present and published LFs to a faint-end limit of -17 mag (0.03  $L_{z=3}^*$ )-which is the approximate limit we can probe to  $z \sim 8$  in our deepest data set. The upper and lower set of points (red and blue circles, respectively) and shaded regions show the SFR and UV luminosity densities corrected for the effects of dust extinction using the observed UV slopes  $\beta$  (from Bouwens et al. 2014b) and the IRX- $\beta$  relationship (Meurer et al. 1999). Also shown are the SFR densities at  $z \sim 2 - 3$  from Reddy et al. (2009; green crosses), at  $z \sim 0-2$  from Schiminovich et al. (2005; black hexagons), at  $z \sim 7-8$  from McLure et al. (2013; cyan circles), and at  $z \sim 9-10$  from Elis et al. (2013; cyan circles), as well as the likely contribution from IR bright sources at  $z \sim 0.5-2$  (Daddi et al. 2009; Magnelli et al. 2009, 2011; dark red shaded region). The  $z \sim 9-11$  constraints on the UV luminosity density have been adjusted upward to a limiting magnitude of -17.0 mag assuming a faint-end slope  $\alpha$  of -2.0 (consistent with our constraints on  $\alpha$  at both  $z \sim 7$  and  $z \sim 8$ ).

We observe very good agreement with previous results over the full range in redshift  $z \sim 4-10$ . The most noteworthy changes occur at  $z \sim 5$ , where the volume density we find is higher than estimated previously (Bouwens et al. 2007) and better matches the evolutionary trend connecting the  $z \sim 4$  and  $z \sim 6$  results. The improved robustness of the present  $z \sim 5$ results is likely a direct consequence of the significantly broader wavelength baseline available to select  $z \sim 5$  galaxies over the  $z \sim 4.5-5.5$  volume than was available in the earlier purely optical/ACS data set (e.g., see discussion in Duncan et al. 2014).

#### 5.5. Comparison with Theoretical Models

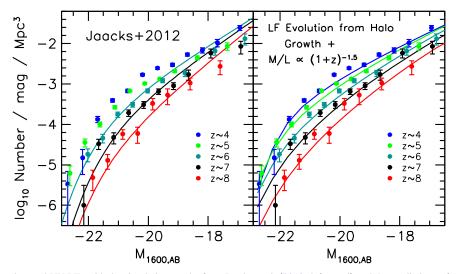
It is interesting to compare the current observational results with what is found from large hydrodynamical simulations and also from simple theoretical models. Such comparisons are useful for interpreting the present results and also for ascertaining whether any of our observational results are unexpected or challenge the current paradigm in any way. We first describe the models, and then in the following subsections we discuss comparisons with our new LF results.

The first set of cosmological hydrodynamical simulations we consider are those from Jaacks et al. (2012). These results provide a very detailed investigation as to how the shape of the UV LF might evolve with cosmic time. Jaacks et al. (2012) make use of some large simulations done on a modified version of the GADGET-3 code (Springel 2005) that includes cooling by H+He+metal line cooling, heating by a modified Haardt & Madau (1996) spectrum (Katz et al. 1996), an Eisenstein & Hu (1999) initial power spectrum, "Pressure model" star formation (Schaye & Dalla Vecchia 2008), SN feedback, and a multiple-component variable velocity wind model (Choi & Nagamine 2011). Simulations are done with a range of box sizes from 10 h<sup>-1</sup> to 100 h<sup>-1</sup> Mpc (2 × 600<sup>3</sup> or 3 × 400<sup>3</sup> particles).

As an alternative to the results from large hydrodynamical simulations, we make use of a much more simple-minded theoretical model using a conditional LF (CLF; Yang et al. 2003; Cooray & Milosavljević 2005) formalism where one derives the LF from the halo mass function using some mass-to-light kernel. We adopt the same CLF model as Bouwens et al. (2008) had previously used in their analysis of the UV LF, but we have modified the model to include a faster evolution in the mass-to-light (M/L) ratio of halos, i.e.,  $\propto (1 + z)^{-1.5}$ . This evolution better reproduces changes in the observed UV LF from  $z \sim 8$  to  $z \sim 4$ . The  $(1 + z)^{-1.5}$  factor also matches the expected evolution of the dynamical timescale. A detailed description of this model is provided in Appendix I. The advantage of this approach is that it can give us insight into the extent to which the evolution in the UV LF is driven by the growth of dark matter halos themselves and to what extent the evolution arises from changes in the M/L ratio of those halos and hence gas-dynamical processes (e.g., gas cooling or SFR timescales).

Finally, we consider the predictions by Tacchella et al. (2013), which are based on a minimal model that also links the evolution of the UV galaxy LF to that of the dark matter halo mass function. The model is constructed by assuming that a halo of mass  $M_h$  at redshift z has a stellar mass  $M_* = \epsilon (M_h) * M_h$ , of which a small fraction (10%) is formed at the halo assembly time  $z_a$ , while the remaining is formed at a constant rate from  $z_a$  to z. Since halos have shorter assembly times as redshift increases, the ratio of UV light to halo mass increases with redshift.  $\epsilon (M_h)$  describes the efficiency of the accretion in forming stars; Tacchella et al. (2013) calibrate it at z = 4 via abundance matching.

Before conducting detailed comparisons of the observational results with the above theoretical models, we first present a comparison of the binned LF results with the first two



**Figure 19.** Comparison of the observed UV LFs with the simulation results from Jaacks et al. (2012; left panel) and the predictions of a simple CLF model based on halo growth (Bouwens et al. 2008; right panel). The Jaacks et al. (2012) curves are for  $z \sim 8$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 6$ . As described in Section 5.5, the Jaacks et al. (2012) results show the predictions of a sophisticated cosmological hydrodynamical simulation for the LF, while the CLF model shows the predicted evolution based on the expected evolution of the halo mass function and an *M/L* ratio that evolves as  $(1 + z)^{-1.5}$  (see Appendix I). While the Jaacks et al. (2012) model overpredicts the observed steepening of the UV LF toward high redshift  $(d\alpha/dz \sim -0.17 \text{ vs. } d\alpha/dz = -0.10 \pm 0.02)$ , the simple conditional LF model considered here predicts the observed steepening quite well  $(d\alpha/dz \sim -0.12 \text{ vs. } d\alpha/dz = -0.10 \pm 0.02)$ . The luminosity per unit halo mass for lower-mass galaxies may increase more rapidly toward high redshift than for higher-mass galaxies. Our CLF model predicts a cutoff in the UV LF at z > 6 brightward of -23 mag, in apparent agreement with the observations.

theoretical models to illustrate the broad overall agreeement between the two sets of results (Figure 19).

#### 5.5.1. Expected Evolution of the Faint-end Slope

The present observational results provide compelling evidence for significant evolution in the effective slope of the UV LF (Figure 8). While some of the evolution in the effective slope of the UV LF may be due to a change in the characteristic magnitude  $M^*$ , most of the evolution appears to result from an evolving faint-end slope  $\alpha$ .

In comparing the present observational results with theory, let us assume that we can effectively parameterize the entire shape evolution of the LF using the faint-end slope  $\alpha$  (and because we do not find convincing evidence for evolution in  $M^*$ ). This assumption is useful, since it distills the shape information present in the moderately degenerate  $M^* + \alpha$  combination into a single parameter, resulting in a smaller formal error on the evolution. As shown in Section 5.1, we derive  $d\alpha/dz = -0.10 \pm 0.02$  from the observations, if we force  $M^*$  to be constant in our fits.

Remarkably enough, our simple-minded conditional LF model (Appendix I) is in remarkable agreement with our observational results, predicting that the faint-end slope  $\alpha$  of the LF evolves as  $d\alpha/dz \sim -0.12$ . This compares with  $d\alpha/dz \sim -0.17$  predicted from the Jaacks et al. (2012) simulation results. Finally, the Tacchella et al. (2013) model predicts an evolutionary trend  $d\alpha/dz$  of -0.08. Each of these predictions is very similar to the observed evolution (see Figure 16) of  $d\alpha/dz = -0.10 \pm 0.02$ .

#### 5.5.2. Expected Evolution in the Characteristic Luminosity?

Our discovery of modest numbers of highly luminous galaxies in each of our high-redshift samples, even at  $z \sim 10$ , provides strong evidence against a rapid evolution in the luminosity where the UV LF cuts off. Over the redshift range  $z \sim 4-7$ , we find no significant evolution in  $M^*$  (see Table 6). Over the slightly wider redshift range  $z \sim 4-8$ , our best-fit estimate for the evolution in the characteristic magnitude  $M^*$  is just  $dM^*/dz \sim 0.01 \pm 0.06$  (see the fitting formula in Section 5.1) or just  $dM^* \sim 0.25 \pm 0.37$  from  $z \sim 8$  to  $z \sim 4$ . Given the observed luminosity of the brightest  $z \sim 10$  candidates found over the CANDELS fields (Oesch et al. 2014), i.e., -21.4 mag, it seems unlikely that the bright-end cutoff  $M^*$  is especially fainter than  $M^* \sim -20$  (limiting the evolution in  $M^*$  to  $\lesssim 1$  mag over the redshift range  $z \sim 4-10$ ).

This implies that whatever physical mechanism imposes a cutoff at the bright end of  $z \gtrsim 4$  UV LFs, this cutoff luminosity does not vary dramatically with redshift, at least out to  $z \sim 7$ . Indeed, for the three mechanisms discussed by Bouwens et al. (2008) to impose a cutoff at the bright end of the UV LF, i.e., heating from an AGN (Croton et al. 2006), the inefficiency of gas cooling for high-mass halos (e.g., Binney 1977; Rees & Ostriker 1977; Silk 1977), and the increasing importance of dust attenuation for the most luminous and likely most massive galaxies (Bouwens et al. 2009, 2012b, 2014b; Pannella et al. 2009; Reddy et al. 2010; Finkelstein et al. 2012), there is no obvious reason any of these mechanisms should depend significantly on redshift or cosmic time.

Indeed, the results of the simulations or theoretical models bear out these expectations. The best-fit characteristic magnitudes  $M^*$  derived from the Jaacks et al. (2012) simulations show very little evolution with cosmic time. Jaacks et al. (2012) derive -21.15, -20.85, and -21.0 for their  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$  LFs, respectively.

Simple fits to our CLF results also show only limited evolution in the characteristic magnitude  $M^*$  with redshift, even out to  $z \sim 10$ . The characteristic magnitudes we derive from fitting the model LFs at  $z \sim 4-10$  (minimizing the square of the logarithmic residuals) are presented in Figure 20 for comparison with our observational determinations of this same quantity (Table 6). Both a model assuming fixed *M/L* ratio for

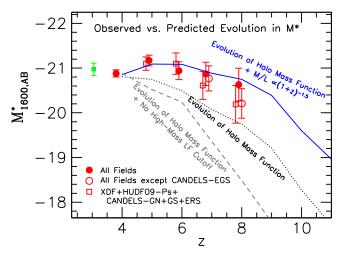


Figure 20. Comparison of the observed evolution in the characteristic magnitude  $M^*$  with that expected from a simple CLF model based on the growth in the halo mass function (Bouwens et al. 2008; Appendix I). Shown separately (and horizontally offset for clarity) are our characteristic magnitude  $M^*$  determinations (Table 6) for all of the fields in our analysis (solid red circles), all of the fields in our analysis but CANDELS-EGS (open red circles), and the XDF+HUDF09-Ps+ERS+CANDELS-GN+GS fields (open red squares). The green cross is the characteristic magnitude determination at  $z \sim 3$  from Reddy & Steidel (2009). The gray dashed line shows the expected evolution in  $M^*$  for simple-minded CLF models that do not include a cutoff at the bright end of the UV LF (renormalizing the M/L ratio to match  $M^*$  at  $z \sim 4$ ). The black dotted and blue solid lines show the expected evolution in  $M^*$  for CLF models where the M/L ratio of halos is constant in time or evolves as the dynamical timescale, i.e., as  $(1 + z)^{-3/2}$  (blue line). At sufficiently high redshift, it seems clear that we would expect the characteristic magnitude  $M^*$  to be fainter owing to evolution in the halo mass function. In practice, the evolution in the characteristic magnitude  $M^*$  may be more limited (1) if the bright-end cutoff to the UV LF (above some mass threshold) is instead set by a physical process (e.g., dust obscuration or quenching) and (2) if halos at higher redshifts have systematically lower mass-to-light ratios.

the halos (black line) and a model with *M/L* ratio evolving as the dynamical time  $((1 + z)^{-3/2}$ ; blue line) are considered.

It is useful to contrast these results with a CLF model where no cutoff is imposed at the bright end of the UV LF and where there is no evolution in the M/L ratio of halos. For the model described in Appendix I, this could be achieved by replacing the  $(1 + (M/m_c))$  term in Equation (12) by unity and renormalizing the M/L ratio so that  $M^*$  for the model LF is equal to -21 at  $z \sim 4$ . The evolution in the characteristic magnitude  $M^*$  we would predict for this model is shown with the dashed gray line in Figure 20.

At sufficiently high redshift, it seems clear from the gray line that we would expect the characteristic magnitude  $M^*$  to be fainter owing to evolution in the halo mass function. In practice, however, the evolution in the characteristic magnitude  $M^*$  may be more limited if the bright-end cutoff to the UV LF is instead set by a physical process that becomes dominant at some mass threshold (e.g., dust obscuration or quenching), as the dotted black line in Figure 20 illustrates. Even less evolution would be expected in the characteristic magnitude  $M^*$  with cosmic time if halos at higher redshifts had systematically lower M/L ratio, as illustrated by the blue line in this same figure.

In reality, of course, we should emphasize that almost all LFs predicted by simulations or CLF models can only be approximately modeled using a Schechter-function-like parameterization, and therefore there can be considerable ambiguity in actually extracting the Schechter parameters from the model results and hence representing their evolution with cosmic time.

#### 6. SUMMARY

The HUDF/XDF, HUDF09-1, HUDF09-2, ERS, and the five CANDELS fields contain a great wealth of deep, wide-area multiwavelength observations from *HST* and other facilities like *Spitzer*. Observations over these fields reach as deep as 30 mag ( $5\sigma$ ), cover a total area of ~750 arcmin<sup>2</sup>, and include deep coverage in at least six passbands from *HST* and *Spitzer*, from ~0.6 to 4.5  $\mu$ m. A ~1000 arcmin<sup>2</sup> area is leveraged in total including the BoRG/HIPPIES program. These exceptional depths, area, and quality make these fields a great resource for identifying galaxies over a wide range in both luminosity and redshift, from  $z \sim 4$  to  $z \sim 10$ .

Making use of this significant data set and a more efficient selection methodology we have developed, we have identified ~10,400 star-forming galaxies over the redshift range  $z \sim 4-$ 10, including more than 698 probable galaxies at  $z \sim 7-8$  and 6 candidate galaxies at  $z \sim 10$ . This is the largest such sample of galaxies assembled to date. The color criteria we introduce here for the selection of galaxies in the redshift range  $z \sim 4-10$ now make full use of the wavelength leverage available from the near-IR observations and have been optimized to be essentially complete, with no gaps in redshift between adjacent samples (Figure 1). This methodology produces comparably sized samples and redshift segregation to what one can achieve segregating samples by their best-fit photometric redshifts, but it retains the essential simplicity, reproducibility, and robustness against contamination that color criteria can particularly provide (Section 3.2).

We make use of these unprecedented samples to derive the UV LF in six distinct redshift intervals, at  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ ,  $z \sim 8$ , and  $z \sim 10$ . We utilize essentially the same procedures as we previously utilized in Bouwens et al. (2007)and Bouwens et al. (2011b). The selection volumes and selection efficiency for these samples are calculated by pixelby-pixel redshifting actual  $z \sim 4$  galaxies from the HUDF to higher redshift according to the observed size-redshift  $(1 + z)^{-1.2}$  relationship (Oesch et al. 2010b; Ono et al. 2013), inserting these sources into the actual observations, and then attempting to reselect these sources and measure their properties using the same procedure that we use on the real observations. We explicitly verified that the size of the average sources in our simulations was well matched to the size of sources in the observations, as a function of both redshift and luminosity (Figure A2; Appendix D).

Five different types of contamination are considered for our samples, i.e., contamination from photometric scatter, contamination from stars, contamination from EELGs, contamination from SNe, and contamination from spurious sources. We estimate a contamination level of 2%, 3%, 6%, 7%, and 10% for all but the faintest sources in our  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$  samples, respectively. As in most of our previous studies, the only significant source of contamination is from the impact of noise on the photometry of individual sources ("photometric scatter").

The low contamination rate is the result of great care being taken throughout the selection process to minimize the impact of potential contamination on our high-redshift samples. We validated our selection volume estimates in our wide-area fields, with a sophisticated set of degradation experiments, through the repeated addition of noise to our deepest data sets to match that found in our shallower data (Section 3.5.5). Similar use of these degradation experiments was made to

determine the impact of higher noise levels on the total magnitudes measured for sources in our fields.

Extensive comparisons were made between the present LF results and some of the more noteworthy LF determinations from the literature (Section 4.3 and Appendix F). This is to provide us with the most comprehensive possible perspective from which to identify systematics in current and previous studies of the LF. In cases of differences, substantial effort was made to understand those differences, so as to make our final LF results as accurate as possible.

Our use of all five CANDELS fields to derive our highredshift LFs makes our results quite robust against the impact of cosmic variance, given that each CANDELS field provides us with an entirely independent sightline on the high-redshift universe. The availability of different sightlines puts us in position to quantify the variation in the UV LF from field to field and therefore set accurate empirical constraints on the large-scale structure uncertainties (Section 4.5, Figure 14, and Appendix G).

Our conclusions are as follows.

- 1. Taking advantage of the widest-area systematic search for galaxies in the redshift range  $z \sim 4-10$ , we show that galaxies remain moderately prevalent ( $\gtrsim 5 \times 10^{-6}$  Mpc<sup>-3</sup>) to UV luminosities of -22 mag over the entire redshift range  $z \sim 4$  to  $z \sim 8$  (Section 4.1). The volume density of galaxies only begins to fall off rapidly brightward of this magnitude. Sharp cutoffs in the UV LF were previously only found brightward of -22.5 by van der Burg et al. (2010) for  $z \sim 4-5$  samples and brightward of -22 mag for  $z \sim 6$  samples by Willott et al. (2013) using the CFHT Legacy Survey deep fields.
- 2. While our  $z \sim 4-7$  LFs are still in excellent agreement with our previous results over the range in luminosity and volume density well probed by our previous studies (Bouwens et al. 2007, 2008, 2011b; Figure 10), the relatively robust constraints we have on the volume density of bright  $(M_{\rm UV,AB} < -21)$  galaxies at  $z \sim 4-8$ from the wide-area CANDELS program allow for at most modest evolution in the characteristic magnitude  $M^{\uparrow}$  with cosmic time (assuming a Schechter form for the LF). This suggests that whatever physical mechanism is responsible for imposing a cutoff in the UV LF at high luminosities (i.e., AGN feedback, inefficient gas cooling, high dust extinction) does not evolve dramatically with cosmic time (Section 5.5.2). The limited evolution in  $M^*$ we observe is also consistent with the observational results of van der Burg et al. (2010) and simulation results of Jaacks et al. (2012).
- 3. We find significant evidence  $(3.4\sigma)$  for a steepening of the faint-end slope  $\alpha$  from  $\alpha = -1.64 \pm 0.04$  at  $z \sim 4$  to  $\alpha = -2.06 \pm 0.13$  at  $z \sim 7$  and  $\alpha = -2.02 \pm 0.23$  at  $z \sim 8$ . Previously, some evidence for a steepening of the UV LF was presented by Bouwens et al. (2011b), Su et al. (2011), Bradley et al. (2012), Schenker et al. (2013), McLure et al. (2013), and Calvi et al. (2013). The present study considerably strengthens the conclusions from these earlier studies, given the much tighter constraints we now have on the faint-end slope  $\alpha$  of the UV LF at  $z \sim 5-6$  and self-consistent approach we have used to treat the UV LFs over the range  $z \sim 4$  to  $z \sim 8$ . The observed evolution appears to be in excellent agreement with that predicted from the steepening of

the halo mass function (see Section 5.5.2), e.g., as seen in the results of Jaacks et al. (2012) and Tacchella et al. (2013).

4. Owing to the strong limits we can set on the evolution in the characteristic magnitude  $M^*$  from the current samples and the significant evolution in the UV LF itself with cosmic time, some evolution in the normalization  $\phi^*$  of

the LF appears to be required. From  $z \sim 7$  to  $z \sim 4$ ,  $\phi^*$ increases by nearly  $6 \times$  from  $0.00029^{+0.00021}_{-0.00012}$  to  $0.00197^{+0.00034}_{-0.00029}$  Mpc<sup>-3</sup> (see Figure 7 and Table 6; Section 4.2). While such a scenario might seem similar to that preferred by van der Burg et al. (2010) and Beckwith et al. (2006), a good fit to the overall evolution of the UV LF also requires considerable evolution in the steepness of the UV LF with cosmic time, as one can accomplish through a change in the faint-end slope  $\alpha$  (or also somewhat through changes in the characteristic magnitude  $M^*$ ).

- 5. The best-fit characteristic magnitude  $M^* \sim -21$  we find for the UV LF at  $z \sim 6$  and  $z \sim 7$  is brighter than has been found in many previous studies (Bouwens et al. 2006, 2007; McLure et al. 2009; Grazian et al. 2012; Bouwens et al. 2011b; Lorenzoni et al. 2011; Su et al. 2011; Willott et al. 2013; Schenker et al. 2013). The improved constraints at the bright end and larger numbers of sources show that the evolution in  $M^*$  that has been widely accepted as the dominant change in the LF with time should be revised. Evolution in  $\phi^*$  appears to be dominating the change in the LF with time. Interestingly, the evolution seen in  $\alpha$ , when combined with that found in  $\phi^*$ , can be mimicked by an evolution in  $M^*$  in noisier data, helping to clarify why the earlier, more limited data sets may have led to the conclusion that  $M^*$  was evolving (Appendix F.6).
- 6. Despite changes in the form of the evolution at the bright end of the LF, the best-fit evolution in  $M^*$  preferred by Bouwens et al. (2008) and Bouwens et al. (2011b) is in remarkably good agreement with the evolution in luminosity for the typical UV-bright galaxy (at a fixed cumulative number density; see Section 5.3 and Figure 17). The UV luminosity for such a number density matched galaxy increases by  $\sim 0.37$  mag per unit redshift, which is almost identical to what Bouwens et al. (2008, 2011b) had inferred for the evolution in the characteristic magnitude  $M^*$  of the UV LF over a similar redshift range to what we consider here. In this way, the schematic  $M^*$ -evolutionary model of Bouwens et al. (2008) effectively foreshadowed later work using a cumulative number density matched formalism to trace the steadily increasing UV luminosities and SFRs of individual galaxies (Papovich et al. 2011; Smit et al. 2012; Lundgren et al. 2014).
- 7. Our LF results appear to be perfectly consistent with the LF having a Schechter-like form over the entire redshift range  $z \sim 4-8$  (Section 4.4). The consistency of our results with the Schechter form can be seen in Figure 11, where we present the differences between stepwise and Schechter representations of the LFs. We draw a similar conclusion looking at the effective slope of the  $z \sim 4-8$  LFs, as a function of luminosity (Figure 12). We observe this at both high and low luminosities. At high

luminosities, the UV LF exhibits a very similar exponential-like cutoff to that present in a Schechter function. At lower luminosities, the effective slope of the LF shows no significant change from -19.5 to -17.5, consistent with this slope asymptoting to some fixed value. While our LF results are completely consistent with having a Schechter form (at both  $z \sim 4-6$  and  $z \sim 7-8$ ), we cannot exclude the LF having an alternate functional form at z > 6 (such as a double power-law shape; despite the clear tension between our  $z \sim 7$  LF results and those from Bowler et al. 2014). Although it is reasonable to imagine that the UV LF would exhibit a slightly non-Schechter shape at early enough times or at low enough luminosities (e.g., Muñoz & Loeb 2011), we find no strong evidence for such a behavior here.

- 8. The deep, wide-area search data over five independent sightlines in the high-redshift universe have made it possible for us to quantify the importance of field-to-field variations on the bright ends of the  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$  LFs (Section 4.5). While most of our search fields show only modest differences ( $\leq 20\%$ ) in the volume density for sources at different redshifts, we find larger field-to-field variations in the volume density of galaxies in our samples at  $z \sim 7$  and  $z \sim 8$ , with the CANDELS-GN and EGS fields showing almost double the surface density of  $z \sim 7$  galaxies as the CANDELS-GS and UDS fields. The relative surface density of  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ , and  $z \sim 6$  galaxies we find over the CANDELS-GN and GS are in excellent agreement with the relative surface densities found previously by Bouwens et al. (2007).
- 9. We have taken advantage of our new LF constraints to derive a fitting formula to match the evolution seen in our sample over the redshift range  $z \sim 8$  to  $z \sim 4$  (Section 5.1). Our best fit relation is  $M_{\rm UV}^* = (-20.95 \pm 0.10) + (0.01 \pm 0.06)(z 6)$ ,  $\phi^* = (0.47^{+0.11}_{-0.10}) 10^{(-0.27\pm0.05)(z-6)}10^{-3}$  Mpc<sup>-3</sup>, and  $\alpha = (-1.87 \pm 0.05) + (-0.10 \pm 0.03)(z 6)$ . From this fitting formula, we find strong evidence for significant evolution in the volume density  $\phi^*$  and  $\alpha$ . Evolution in the characteristic magnitude  $M^*$  may be present, but it is less significant than found previously (Bouwens et al. 2008, 2011b), as we noted above. Results from this fitting formula are in excellent agreement with our previous fitting formula (which preferred a more significant  $M^*$  evolution) over the more limited range of luminosities and volume densities that was well probed by previous studies.
- 10. We find we can approximately match the evolution of the UV LF from  $z \sim 8$  to  $z \sim 4$  with a simple CLF model based on halo growth and a modest evolution in the *M/L* ratio ( $\propto$ (1 + z)<sup>-1.5</sup>) of the halos (Section 5.5). This CLF is successful at reproducing the approximate evolution in all three Schechter parameters (see Figures 16 and 20, Sections 5.5.1 and 5.5.2). The CLF model we present here is identical to the model we previously developed in Bouwens et al. (2008) except for the assumed evolution in the *M/L* ratio of the halos.

The extraordinary depth, area, and wavelength baseline of the CANDELS, HUDF09, and HUDF12 data sets have provided us with substantial leverage to study the evolution of the UV LF with cosmic time. The most remarkable results of this study have been to demonstrate the progressive steepening of the UV LF to high redshift. As illustrated in Figure 8, the UV LF results at  $z \sim 7$  and  $z \sim 8$  are clearly much steeper than at  $z \sim 3$  and  $z \sim 4$ . Meanwhile, our use of a ~1000 arcmin<sup>2</sup> search area along five independent sightlines (and numerous independent sightlines from the BoRG/HIPPIES pure-parallel programs) has allowed us to demonstrate the existence of modest numbers of highly luminous ( $\leq -21$  mag) galaxies in the early universe at redshifts as high as  $z \sim 10$  (see also Oesch et al. 2014). The existence of such luminous galaxies at early times clearly demonstrates that the characteristic magnitude  $M^*$ can only experience limited evolution with cosmic time.

In the future, we can expect stronger constraints on the evolution of the UV LF at  $z \sim 4-10$  using data from the new Frontier Field Initiative, which will obtain 140 orbits of optical+near-IR observations over six cluster and parallel fields. These fields should be particularly effective in ensuring that current LF results are robust, since combining these new fields together with the three existing deep fields (XDF+two HUDF09-parallel), we will have 15 fields from which to map out the shape of the UV LF. The new Frontier Fields will also allow us to assess whether the results we have derived here based on the XDF and the HUDF09 parallel fields are representative and will add especially useful new constraints at  $z \sim 9-11$ .

We thank Peter Capak, Mark Dickinson, Jim Dunlop, Richard Ellis, Steve Finkelstein, Kristian Finlator, Jason Jaacks, Ross McLure, Ken Nagamine, Masami Ouchi, Rogier Windhorst, and Haojing Yan for valuable conversations. Feedback from our referee substantially improved this paper. We acknowledge the support of NASA grant NAG5-7697, NASA grant *HST*-GO-11563, ERC grant HIGHZ #227749, and a NWO vrij competitie grant 600.065.140.11N211. This research has benefitted from the SpeX Prism Spectral Libraries, maintained by Adam Burgasser at http://pono.ucsd.edu/ ~adam/browndwarfs/spexprism.

#### APPENDIX A OTHER DETAILED INFORMATION ON THE OBSERVATIONAL DATA SETS THAT WE UTILIZE

#### A.1 Important Ground-based Observations over the CANDELS UDS, COSMOS, and EGS Fields

The ~450  $\operatorname{arcmin}^2$  region provided by the CANDELS UDS, EGS, and COSMOS fields provides valuable constraints on the volume density of the brightest, rarest sources at high redshift and as an additional control on the impact of field-to-field variations ("cosmic variance") on the high-redshift LFs.

To ensure that sources in our high-redshift selections were as free of lower-redshift contamination as possible, we also made use of the very deep, optical ground-based data available over the three wide-area CANDELS fields. Deep observations at optical wavelengths are important for ensuring that high-redshift candidates exhibit a robust Lyman break and therefore are not likely at lower redshifts. For each of our fields, the ground-based imaging data reach as deep as or deeper than the *HST* observations, particularly for extended sources (as most lower-redshift contaminants typically are). Over both the CANDELS COSMOS and CANDELS EGS fields, we made use of the CFHT Legacy Survey deep observations in the u, g, r, i (" $i_1$ "), y (" $i_2$ "), and z bands.<sup>26</sup> Over the COSMOS field, we also made use of the very deep Subaru observations made available by Capak et al. (2007) in the B, g, V, r, i, and z bands. Finally, over the CANDELS UDS field, we made use of the very deep (~28 mag depths at  $5\sigma$ ; 2"-diameter apertures) Subaru observations taken as part of the Subaru XMM-Newton Deep Field (SXDF) program in the B, V, R, i, and z bands (Furusawa et al. 2008).

Moderately deep  $YK_s$ -band and  $YJHK_s$  observations are available over the CANDELS-UDS and CANDELS-COSMOS fields with HAWK-I and VISTA, respectively, from the HUGS (Fontana et al. 2014) and UltraVISTA (McCracken et al. 2012) programs. The Y-band observations are of value for determining which  $z \sim 7-8$  candidates from the CANDELS-UDS/ COSMOS fields are more likely at  $z \sim 7$  and which are more likely at  $z \sim 8$ . The JHK<sub>s</sub> observations also provide us with useful information on the overall magnitude and spectral slope of candidates redward of the putative Lyman breaks. Our reduction of the HUGS observations is described in L. Spitler et al. (in preparation). Meanwhile, for a reduction of the threeyear UltraVISTA observations, we use the official ESO release (http://eso.org/sci/observing/phase3/data\_releases/uvista\_dr2. pdf).

Intermediate-depth  $K_s$ -band observations are available over the CANDELS EGS field from the WIRCam Deep Survey (McCracken et al. 2010; Bielby et al. 2012). While these observations only reach to 24.1 mag ( $5\sigma$ : 1."2 diameter apertures) for the typical source over the CANDELS EGS field (Skelton et al. 2014), they do provide a probe of the spectral slope of galaxies redward of the CANDELS near-IR observations and therefore have some value in ascertaining the nature of the brightest sources over the CANDELS EGS field. We use these observations in deriving the best-fit redshifts for individual sources with EAZY.

#### A.2 BoRG/HIPPIES Fields

To obtain the most accurate constraints on the volume density of the rarest, brightest galaxies at  $z \sim 8$ , we also made use of the wide-area BoRG/HIPPIES pure-parallel programs (Trenti et al. 2011; Yan et al. 2011) and similar parallel data from the COS GTO team (Trenti et al. 2011). The BoRG/HIPPIES program features moderately deep observations (~0.5 orbits to ~3 orbits) in at least four different bands, i.e.,  $V_{606}/V_{600}$ ,  $Y_{098}/Y_{105}$ ,  $J_{125}$ , and  $H_{160}$ , over a wide variety of different positions in the sky outside the galactic plane.

To ensure that the candidates we select from the BoRG/ HIPPIES data set are robust, we only made use of the highestquality BoRG/HIPPIES fields, excluding those search fields with average exposure times in the  $J_{125} + H_{160}$  bands of less than 1200 s or search fields where the exposure time in the optical  $V_{600}$  or  $V_{600}$  bands is less than the average exposure time in  $J_{125}$  and  $H_{160}$  observations.

The total search area in BoRG+HIPPIES and similar programs that satisfies both of these requirements was 218 arcmin<sup>2</sup>.

Where reductions of the BoRG/HIPPIES search fields were already publicly available from Bradley et al. (2012; 0".08 pixel scale), we made use of those reductions. For the

remaining search fields, the reductions were made using our WFC3RED.PY pipeline (Magee et al. 2011, p. 395). We did not include the Cycle-18 HIPPIES program (GO 12286: PI Yan) in our analysis owing to the lack of the  $Y_{098}$  data and the challenge in selecting contamination-free  $z \sim 8$  galaxies over a similar redshift range to our other samples using the  $Y_{105}$ -band data from that program.

Though not formally part of the BoRG/HIPPIES program, we also incorporated the 28 orbits of parallel WFC3/IR observations over Abell 1689 (GO 11710; Alamo-Martínez et al. 2013) and the 18-orbit GO-12905 program (PI: Trenti) over the purported BoRG protocluster of  $z \sim 8$  galaxies (Trenti et al. 2012a; Schmidt et al. 2014) into the BoRG/HIPPIES data set, owing to the similar filter choices available over these fields. The Abell 1689 parallel field had thus far not been used in searches for  $z \sim 8$  galaxies.

#### APPENDIX B

# INITIAL PHOTOMETRIC SET OF $z \sim 5-8$ CANDIDATES FROM THE CANDELS-UDS, CANDELS-COSMOS, AND CANDELS-EGS FIELDS

To derive our final sample of  $z \sim 5-8$  candidates over the CANDELS UDS, COSMOS, and EGS fields, we first considered a selection of all those sources that satisfied Lyman-break-like selection criteria at  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ , and  $z \sim 7-8$ .

We selected these sources using the following color criteria:

$$\begin{array}{l} (V_{606} - I_{814} > 1.3) \ \land \ (I_{814} - H_{160} < 1.25) \\ \land (V_{606} - I_{814} > 0.72 (I_{814} - H_{160}) + 1.3) \end{array}$$

for our initial  $z \sim 5$  selection,

$$(I_{814} - J_{125} > 0.8) \land (J_{125} - H_{160} < 0.4) \land (I_{814} - J_{125} > 2(J_{125} - H_{160}) + 0.8)$$

for our initial  $z \sim 6$  selection, and

$$(I_{814} - J_{125} > 2.2) \land (J_{125} - H_{160} < 0.4) \land (I_{814} - J_{125} > 2(J_{125} - H_{160}) + 2.2)$$

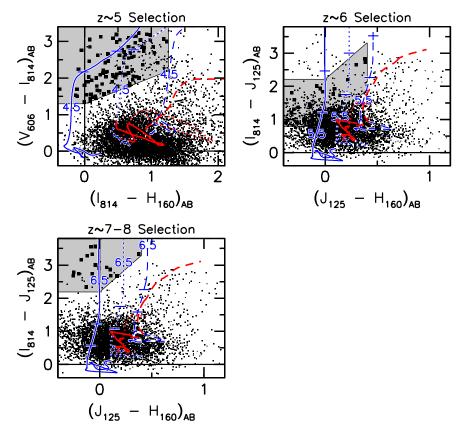
for our initial  $z \sim 7-8$  selection (similar to the color criteria adopted by Grazian et al. 2012). These color criteria were constructed in an analogous manner to the criteria we describe in Section 3.2.2 of this paper, such that sources entered the two-color selection window at approximately the same redshift independent of the UV-continuum slope of the source. The color criteria for our initial  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ , and  $z \sim 7-8$  selections are illustrated in Figure A1.

These criteria are used to identify the initial set of candidate  $z \sim 5-8$  galaxies, to which we add deep ground-based optical +near-IR and *Spitzer*/IRAC photometry and measure photometric redshifts to derive our final  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$  samples (Section 3.2.3).

# APPENDIX C SURFACE DENSITY OF $z \sim 4-10$ GALAXIES

For convenience, we have calculated the surface density of  $z \sim 4-10$  galaxy candidates found across all of our search fields and tabulated these surface densities in Table A1. In calculating the average surface density of sources over a given magnitude range, we have only included those regions from our multifield probe where our simulations (Section 4.1)

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>26</sup> http://cfht.hawaii.edu/Science/CFHTLS



**Figure A1.** Color–color criteria used to provide an initial selection of candidate  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ , and  $z \sim 7$ –8 galaxies over the CANDELS UDS, CANDELS COSMOS, and CANDELS EGS wide fields (Appendix B.1). Lines and symbols are as in Figure 3. The small black dots represent sources from the EGS data set, while the large black squares indicate sources identified as part of each high-redshift selection. Candidate  $z \sim 10$  galaxies are selected over these fields using a similar strategy to that for the XDF, CANDELS-GN, and CANDELS-GS. The lack of observations in certain bands (i.e.,  $i_{775}$ ,  $z_{850}$ , or  $Y_{105}$  bands) necessitates that we utilize different selection criteria to select star-forming galaxies at  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$  and  $z \sim 8$  than we do over the CANDELS-GN and GS. Sources identified as part of these  $z \sim 5-8$  samples are redistributed across these samples based on the photometric redshifts we derive from their *HST*+ground-based+*Spitzer/*IRAC photometry (Section 3.2.3). Faint galaxies at  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$  are only selected to a bright limit of 26.7 mag to ensure good redshift separation given the limited depth of both the  $I_{814}$ -band observations and ground-based observations.

indicated we should be at least 80% complete relative to our completeness level at brighter magnitudes (i.e., ~25 mag). This included our search results to ~26 mag from all fields, results from our CANDELS-DEEP search fields to ~27.0 mag, results from the HUDF09-1 and HUDF09-2 fields to ~28.0 mag, and results from the XDF to ~30.0 mag. While we would not expect the XDF results to be complete at ~30 mag (it is expected to be similarly complete to ~29), we quote the recovered surface density of sources in this field, since it represents our only probe of the surface density of galaxies to this magnitude level.

## APPENDIX D ENSURING THE MODEL SIZE DISTRIBUTION OF GALAXIES MATCHES THE OBSERVED SIZE DISTRIBUTION

It is essential that we have an accurate measurement of the selection volume to obtain reliable estimates of the LF at high redshift. The most important input for determining the selection volume for a high-redshift sample is the size or surface brightness distribution of the high-redshift star-forming galaxies from which the LF is derived. Adopting sizes that are too large for model galaxies in the simulations will result in an underestimate of the selection volume, while adopting sizes

that are too small for the model galaxies will result in an overestimate of the selection volume.

While this issue had already been considered in many studies of the UV LF (e.g., Bouwens et al. 2006; Oesch et al. 2007), Grazian et al. (2011) demonstrated the sizable impact this issue could have on determinations of the faint-end slope at  $z \sim 7-8$ , if not treated properly. Fortunately, care was taken in Bouwens et al. (2011b), Schenker et al. (2013), and McLure et al. (2013) to ensure that the model galaxies in the simulations had a similar size distribution to what was used in the real observations (though the use of point-source profiles in deriving selection volumes by McLure et al. (2013) may result in a slight overestimate of the selection volume for bright galaxies).

To ensure an accurate match between the size distribution of galaxies in our simulations and that found in the observations, we subdivided galaxies in our  $z \sim 4-8$  samples from the XDF +HUDF09-1+HUDF09-2 fields by their apparent  $H_{160}$ -band magnitude and stacked the sources (after repixelating them to the same centroid position). We then measured their sizes using *galfit* (Peng et al. 2002). This process was then repeated using sources that we selected from the selection volume simulations described in Section 4.1. The two results are compared in Figure A2 as a function of the  $H_{160}$ -band magnitude, for all of our high-redshift samples except our  $z \sim 10$  samples (where the small sample size precludes detailed comparisons). We experimented with the size scale of the  $z \sim 4$  HUDF galaxy we

**Table A1** Observed Surface Densities of  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ ,  $z \sim 8$ , and  $z \sim 10$  Galaxy Candidates from All Fields<sup>a</sup>

| Magnitude                 | Surface Density <sup>c</sup><br>(arcmin <sup>-2</sup> ) | Magnitude                 | Surface Density <sup>c</sup><br>(arcmin <sup>-2</sup> ) | Magnitude                 | Surface Density <sup>c</sup><br>(arcmin <sup>-2</sup> ) |
|---------------------------|---|---------------------------|---|---------------------------|---|
| $z \sim 4$                |   | $z \sim 6$                |   | $z \sim 8$                |   |
| $22.50 < i_{775} < 23.00$ | < 0.0039 <sup>b</sup>                                   | $22.40 < Y_{105} < 22.90$ | < 0.0015 <sup>b</sup>                                   | $22.50 < H_{160} < 23.00$ | < 0.0015 <sup>b</sup>                                   |
| $23.00 < i_{775} < 23.50$ | $0.0106 \pm 0.0061$                                     | $22.90 < Y_{105} < 23.40$ | < 0.0015 <sup>b</sup>                                   | $23.00 < H_{160} < 23.50$ | < 0.0015 <sup>b</sup>                                   |
| $23.50 < i_{775} < 24.00$ | $0.0354 \pm 0.0112$                                     | $23.40 < Y_{105} < 23.90$ | < 0.0015 <sup>b</sup>                                   | $23.50 < H_{160} < 24.00$ | < 0.0015 <sup>b</sup>                                   |
| $24.00 < i_{775} < 24.50$ | $0.2376 \pm 0.0290$                                     | $23.90 < Y_{105} < 24.40$ | $0.0014 \pm 0.0014$                                     | $24.00 < H_{160} < 24.50$ | < 0.0015 <sup>b</sup>                                   |
| $24.50 < i_{775} < 25.00$ | $0.6494 \pm 0.0480$                                     | $24.40 < Y_{105} < 24.90$ | $0.0081 \pm 0.0033$                                     | $24.50 < H_{160} < 25.00$ | < 0.0015 <sup>b</sup>                                   |
| $25.00 < i_{775} < 25.50$ | $1.4575 \pm 0.0718$                                     | $24.90 < Y_{105} < 25.40$ | $0.0350 \pm 0.0069$                                     | $25.00 < H_{160} < 25.50$ | $0.0041 \pm 0.0023$                                     |
| $25.50 < i_{775} < 26.00$ | $2.4695 \pm 0.0935$                                     | $25.40 < Y_{105} < 25.90$ | $0.0981 \pm 0.0115$                                     | $25.50 < H_{160} < 26.00$ | $0.0081 \pm 0.0033$                                     |
| $26.00 < i_{775} < 26.50$ | $3.7300 \pm 0.1627$                                     | $25.90 < Y_{105} < 26.40$ | $0.2584 \pm 0.0419$                                     | $26.00 < H_{160} < 26.50$ | $0.0527 \pm 0.0190$                                     |
| $26.50 < i_{775} < 27.00$ | $4.7275 \pm 0.7609$                                     | $26.40 < Y_{105} < 26.90$ | $0.3806 \pm 0.1638$                                     | $26.50 < H_{160} < 27.00$ | $0.1441 \pm 0.1019$                                     |
| $27.00 < i_{775} < 27.50$ | $6.6043 \pm 0.8993$                                     | $26.90 < Y_{105} < 27.40$ | $1.0717 \pm 0.2749$                                     | $27.00 < H_{160} < 27.50$ | $0.4270 \pm 0.1754$                                     |
| $27.50 < i_{775} < 28.00$ | $6.5582 \pm 0.8962$                                     | $27.40 < Y_{105} < 27.90$ | $1.2049 \pm 0.2915$                                     | $27.50 < H_{160} < 28.00$ | $0.4992 \pm 0.1897$                                     |
| $28.00 < i_{775} < 28.50$ | $8.3582 \pm 1.0117$                                     | $27.90 < Y_{105} < 28.40$ | $1.8070 \pm 0.3570$                                     | $28.00 < H_{160} < 28.50$ | $0.6403 \pm 0.2148$                                     |
| $28.50 < i_{775} < 29.00$ | $10.4910 \pm 1.4912$                                    | $28.40 < Y_{105} < 28.90$ | $2.9412 \pm 0.7896$                                     | $28.50 < H_{160} < 29.00$ | $1.0643 \pm 0.4908$                                     |
| $29.00 < i_{775} < 29.50$ | $16.8280 \pm 1.8886$                                    | $28.90 < Y_{105} < 29.40$ | $5.8268 \pm 1.1113$                                     | $29.00 < H_{160} < 29.50$ | $1.3466 \pm 0.5520$                                     |
| $29.50 < i_{775} < 30.00$ | $10.7412 \pm 1.5089$                                    | $29.40 < Y_{105} < 29.90$ | $4.5725 \pm 0.9845$                                     | $29.50 < H_{160} < 30.00$ | $1.6986 \pm 0.6200$                                     |
| $z \sim$                  | 5   | $29.90 < Y_{105} < 30.40$ | $2.0457 \pm 0.6585$                                     | $z\sim 10$                | )   |
| $22.50 < Y_{105} < 23.00$ | < 0.0015 <sup>b</sup>                                   | $z\sim 7$                 | ,   | $22.20 < H_{160} < 23.20$ | < 0.0014 <sup>b</sup>                                   |
| $23.00 < Y_{105} < 23.50$ | $0.0014 \pm 0.0014$                                     | $22.95 < J_{125} < 23.45$ | < 0.0015 <sup>b</sup>                                   | $22.70 < H_{160} < 23.70$ | < 0.0014 <sup>b</sup>                                   |
| $23.50 < Y_{105} < 24.00$ | $0.0041 \pm 0.0023$                                     | $23.45 < J_{125} < 23.95$ | < 0.0015 <sup>b</sup>                                   | $23.70 < H_{160} < 24.70$ | < 0.0014 <sup>b</sup>                                   |
| $24.00 < Y_{105} < 24.50$ | $0.0231 \pm 0.0055$                                     | $23.95 < J_{125} < 24.45$ | < 0.0015 <sup>b</sup>                                   | $24.70 < H_{160} < 25.70$ | < 0.0014 <sup>b</sup>                                   |
| $24.50 < Y_{105} < 25.00$ | $0.0893 \pm 0.0110$                                     | $24.45 < J_{125} < 24.95$ | $0.0014 \pm 0.0014$                                     | $25.70 < H_{160} < 26.70$ | $0.0070 \pm 0.0070$                                     |
| $25.00 < Y_{105} < 25.50$ | $0.2771 \pm 0.0194$                                     | $24.95 < J_{125} < 25.45$ | $0.0215 \pm 0.0054$                                     | $26.70 < H_{160} < 27.70$ | < 0.0792 <sup>b</sup>                                   |
| $25.50 < Y_{105} < 26.00$ | $0.5549 \pm 0.0274$                                     | $25.45 < J_{125} < 25.95$ | $0.0333 \pm 0.0067$                                     | $27.70 < H_{160} < 28.70$ | < 0.2488 <sup>b</sup>                                   |
| $26.00 < Y_{105} < 26.50$ | $1.1366 \pm 0.0884$                                     | $25.95 < J_{125} < 26.45$ | $0.1569 \pm 0.0327$                                     | $28.70 < H_{160} < 29.70$ | $0.4523 \pm 0.3198$                                     |
| $26.50 < Y_{105} < 27.00$ | $1.9991 \pm 0.3950$                                     | $26.45 < J_{125} < 26.95$ | $0.2821 \pm 0.1411$                                     |                           |   |
| $27.00 < Y_{105} < 27.50$ | $2.2056 \pm 0.4149$                                     | $26.95 < J_{125} < 27.45$ | $0.3527 \pm 0.1577$                                     |                           |   |
| $27.50 < Y_{105} < 28.00$ | $3.1493 \pm 0.4958$                                     | $27.45 < J_{125} < 27.95$ | $0.8306 \pm 0.2420$                                     |                           |   |
| $28.00 < Y_{105} < 28.50$ | $4.3133 \pm 0.5802$                                     | $27.95 < J_{125} < 28.45$ | $1.2726 \pm 0.2996$                                     |                           |   |
| $28.50 < Y_{105} < 29.00$ | $4.6413 \pm 0.9919$                                     | $28.45 < J_{125} < 28.95$ | $1.2638 \pm 0.5176$                                     |                           |   |
| $29.00 < Y_{105} < 29.50$ | $6.3116 \pm 1.1566$                                     | $28.95 < J_{125} < 29.45$ | $4.2857 \pm 0.9531$                                     |                           |   |
| $29.50 < Y_{105} < 30.00$ | $5.2184 \pm 1.0517$                                     | $29.45 < J_{125} < 29.95$ | $3.4843 \pm 0.8594$                                     |                           |   |

<sup>a</sup> See Figure 5 for a presentation of these surface densities in graphical form.

<sup>b</sup>  $1\sigma$  upper limits.

<sup>c</sup> The surface densities of galaxies in a given magnitude interval are only estimated from fields that are largely complete in that magnitude interval.

were using in the simulations until good agreement was obtained. The initial agreement was quite good, with the best match being obtained for sizes slightly (~10%) smaller than expected from a  $(1 + z)^{-1.2}$  scaling for fixed-luminosity sources.

#### APPENDIX E TESTING OUR $z \sim 4-8$ LF RESULTS FOR INTERNAL CONSISTENCY

Given the large numbers of  $z \sim 4-8$  galaxies that have been identified at  $z \ge 4$ , the entire enterprise of quantifying the LF at high redshift has increasingly become about minimizing the impact of systematic errors on one's determination of the LF at high redshift.

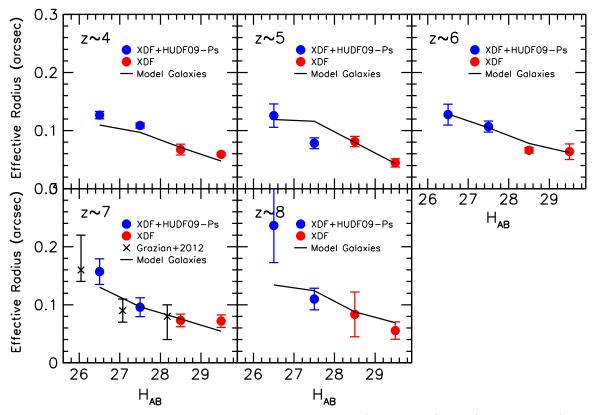
To ensure that systematic errors in our high-redshift LFs are as small as possible, we have performed a considerable number of tests to ensure that our results are accurate and robust.

#### E.1 LF Results for Data Sets with Different Depths or Wavelength Coverage

One of the most important tests we performed was to divide our data set according to the depth, filter sets, and quality of data, to derive the UV LF on each data set independently, and then to compare the results to test for an overall consistency of the results.

We provide such a comparison in Figure A3 for our widearea data sets, considering separately the ~130 arcmin<sup>2</sup> CANDELS-DEEP region over GN and GS, the ~100 arcmin<sup>2</sup> CANDELS-WIDE region over GN and GS, and the ~450 arcmin<sup>2</sup> CANDELS-WIDE region over the CANDELS-UDS, CANDELS-COSMOS, and CANDELS-EGS fields. Our LF results show excellent consistency overall, particularly at the faint end and at  $z \sim 6$ , which is encouraging given significant differences in the depths and nature of the data sets used to derive the LFs.

However, at the bright end  $(M_{\rm UV} < -21)$ , our stepwise determinations show larger differences. The most significant



**Figure A2.** Intrinsic half-light radii of the average candidate galaxy selected as part of our  $z \sim 4$  (upper left panel),  $z \sim 5$  (upper middle panel),  $z \sim 6$  (upper right panel),  $z \sim 7$  (lower left panel), and  $z \sim 8$  (lower middle panel) samples vs. their  $H_{160}$ -band magnitude. The red circles are for galaxies found in the XDF+HUDF09-Ps data set, while the blue circles are for galaxies found in the XDF data set. Uncertainties on these sizes are computed by bootstrap resampling. The black crosses are the median sizes of  $z \sim 7$  galaxies, as derived by Grazian et al. (2012) and plotted at the equivalent  $H_{160}$ -band magnitude based on the Bouwens et al. (2014b)  $\beta$ - $M_{UV}$  relation. The black solid line in each panel shows the average size of sources selected to be part of these samples in the simulations we use to derive the selection volumes. Sizes and surface brightnesses of galaxies in the simulations appear to be very well matched to the observations (see Appendix D).

differences between our determinations appear to be at  $z \sim 5$ and  $z \sim 7$ . At  $z \sim 5$ , these differences appear to be partially the result of shot noise and large field-to-field variations in the volume densities of the brightest galaxies. In particular, we find >2 × the surface density of bright ( $H_{160,AB} < 24.3$ ) galaxies over the CANDELS-UDS, EGS, and COSMOS fields as we find over the CANDELS-GN+GS+ERS fields. Slight differences in the *k*-corrections we apply in deriving the absolute magnitude of galaxies at 1600 Å may contribute at a low level as well to the observed differences. For  $z \sim 5$  galaxies from the CANDELS-GS+GN+ERS fields, these magnitudes are derived based on the  $Y_{105}$ -band fluxes; however, for  $z \sim 5$  galaxies from the CANDELS-UDS+COSMOS+EGS fields, these magnitudes are derived from the  $J_{125}$ -band fluxes.

At  $z \sim 7$ , we also observe noteworthy differences between our different determinations plotted in Figure A3. As was the situation at  $z \sim 5$ , these differences appear to arise from substantial differences in the surface density of bright galaxies, from field to field. The surface density of particularly bright  $z \sim 7$  galaxies is  $\sim 2 \times$  higher over the CANDELS-UDS/ COSMOS/EGS fields as what it is over CANDELS-GN+GS +ERS fields.

In summary, our LF determinations generally show excellent consistency across the data sets considered in this analysis, particularly at the faint end. While we do observe modest differences between our derived LFs at the bright end, these differences appear consistent with arising from large-scale structure variations.

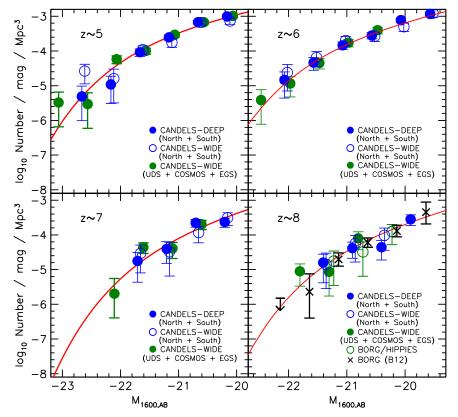
#### E.2 Dependence of the LF Results on the GOODS Field Used for the Bright Constraints

A second test we performed was to compare the best-fit Schechter parameters for the UV LFs at  $z \sim 4$ ,  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$  we derived for a variety of different search field combinations. The results are presented in Table A2. One of the comparisons we consider is to contrast the results from the XDF+HUDF09-Ps+CANDELS-GS+ERS data set with the XDF+HUDF09-Ps+CANDELS-GN data set. The best-fit Schechter parameters we derive from the two data sets are generally consistent with each other at  $<1\sigma$ .

However, the parameters do differ at  $\sim 2\sigma$  for the  $z \sim 5$  and  $z \sim 6$  LF determinations. The differences appear to be the result of the CANDELS-GN field showing a 2.5× higher surface density of bright ( $H_{160,AB} < 24.5$ )  $z \sim 5$  galaxies than the CANDELS-GS+ERS field shows. Meanwhile, differences at  $z \sim 6$  appear to be explainable owing to the 5× higher surface densities of bright (H < 25)  $z \sim 6$  galaxies in the CANDELS-GS+ERS field relative to the CANDELS-GN field.

## E.3 LF Results for Our Entire Data Set Excluding the CANDELS-EGS Field

Of all of our  $z \sim 6-8$  samples over CANDELS, we find the most prominent excess of luminous galaxies at  $z \sim 7$  over the CANDELS-EGS field. It is possible that such an excess could act to skew our overall LF results and cause them to be less representative. A second concern is the lack of deep *Y*-band



**Figure A3.** SWML determinations of the UV LFs at  $z \sim 5$ ,  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$  using our high-redshift samples from the CANDELS-DEEP-GN and GS fields (solid red circles), CANDELS-WIDE-GN and GS fields (open red circles), CANDELS-WIDE UDS+COSMOS+EGS fields (solid green circles), and the BoRG/ HIPPIES fields (open green circles). The SWML determinations are offset slightly from each other (by  $\pm 0.05$  mag) for clarity. Also shown are earlier determinations of the  $z \sim 8$  LF from the BoRG data set (black crosses; Bradley et al. 2012). For comparison, we also overplotted our best-fit Schechter function results from Section 4.2 (red lines). By subdividing our search fields according to depth and ancillary depth and deriving our LF results from each subset independently, we can ensure that our LF determination procedure is largely free of systematics specific to a data set. Overall, we observe broad consistency between our LF results using data sets with a variety of depths and supporting data—particularly faintward of  $L^*$ . This strongly suggests that systematic errors in our LF determinations are small

observations over the CANDELS-EGS field. While one can compensate for this by utilizing the *Spitzer*/IRAC [3.6]–[4.5] colors to distinguish  $z \gtrsim 7$  galaxies from  $z \sim 8$  galaxies, this schema will not work for all galaxies (see Figure 4), and therefore we might expect some intercontamination between the bright  $z \sim 7$  samples over the CANDELS-EGS field and bright  $z \sim 8$  samples.

For these reasons, it is reasonable to quantify the LFs at  $z \sim 7$  and  $z \sim 8$  without including the CANDELS-EGS field. The stepwise results are provided in Table A3. Meanwhile, the best-fit Schechter LF results are placed in Table 6. While we find slight differences between these determinations and our primary determinations (Tables A3 and 6), the two results are fully consistent within the  $1\sigma$  uncertainties. This is not surprising, as the two determinations are not independent.

# APPENDIX F COMPARISONS AGAINST PREVIOUS $z \sim 4-10$ LF DETERMINATIONS

Here we compare the present results with a few of the most noteworthy LF results at these redshifts from the literature in an attempt to understand the differences. For a comprehensive comparison with older LF results at  $z \sim 4-6$  and  $z \sim 7-8$ , we refer the reader to Bouwens et al. (2007, 2011b).

Not only are the comparisons provided in this section useful for improving our confidence in the latest results, but they are also helpful for identifying biases that have existed in past work (most of which have occurred owing to limitations in various data sets) to improve future determinations of the LF. Our new LFs differ from our previous LFs primarily because of the much larger number of bright objects from the wide-area CANDELS data set that provide substantially more robust constraints at the bright end.

# F.1 $z \sim 4-5$ Results

We compare the present LF determinations at  $z \sim 4-5$  to select previous determinations in Figure 9. Included in the comparisons are the  $z \sim 4-5$  LF results of Bouwens et al. (2007) using the GOODS+HUDF+HUDF-Parallel fields (Bouwens et al. 2004b); the  $z \sim 4$  LF results of Steidel et al. (1999), who make use of  $z \sim 4$  searches over 0.23 square degree; and the  $z \sim 4-5$  LF results from van der Burg et al. (2010), who analyze the deep, wide-area (4 square degree) CFHT Legacy Survey deep field observations.

Our LF results at  $z \sim 4$  are in excellent agreement with the previous results from Bouwens et al. (2007) and also the results in Steidel et al. (1999) and van der Burg et al. (2010; though our best-fit Schechter function would appear to be ~0.1 mag brightward of the van der Burg et al. 2010 stepwise constraints). Similar results were also obtained by Ouchi et al. (2004), Giavalisco (2005), and Yoshida et al. (2006) in the past, with the LFs of Ouchi et al. (2004) and Yoshida et al.

 Table A2

 Comparisons of the Schechter Parameters for the UV LFs Derived Using Constraints from the XDF+HUDF09-Ps and Alternatively from One of the Two GOODS Fields (CANDELS-GN or CANDELS-GS+ERS)

|         |                     | XDF+HUDF09-Ps+CANDELS-GS+ERS |                               |                | XDF+HUDF09-Ps+CANDELS-GN |                               |                  |
|---------|---------------------|------------------------------|-------------------------------|----------------|--------------------------|-------------------------------|------------------|
| Dropout |                     | $\phi^*$                     |                               |                |                          | $\phi^*$                      |                  |
| Sample  | $\langle z \rangle$ | ${M_{ m UV}^*}^{ m a}$       | $(10^{-3} \text{ Mpc}^{-3})$  | $\alpha$       | $M_{ m UV}^{*}{}^{ m a}$ | $(10^{-3} \text{ Mpc}^{-3})$  | $\alpha$         |
| В       | 3.8                 | $-20.99\pm0.11$              | $1.65^{+0.36}_{-0.29}$        | $-1.67\pm0.05$ | $-21.02\pm0.12$          | $1.62\substack{+0.38\\-0.31}$ | $-1.68 \pm 0.05$ |
| V       | 4.9                 | $-20.86\pm0.15$              | $1.13_{-0.26}^{+0.34}$        | $-1.69\pm0.07$ | $-21.14\pm0.18$          | $0.90\substack{+0.28\\-0.22}$ | $-1.69\pm0.07$   |
| i       | 5.9                 | $-21.06\pm0.27$              | $0.43_{-0.16}^{+0.24}$        | $-1.88\pm0.11$ | $-21.62\pm0.24$          | $0.15\substack{+0.10\\-0.06}$ | $-2.15\pm0.11$   |
| z       | 6.8                 | $-20.63\pm0.31$              | $0.48^{+0.37}_{-0.21}$        | $-1.98\pm0.15$ | $-20.73\pm0.34$          | $0.55\substack{+0.45\\-0.25}$ | $-1.88\pm0.15$   |
| Y       | 7.9                 | $-20.09\pm0.52$              | $0.51\substack{+0.81\\-0.32}$ | $-1.76\pm0.29$ | $-20.31\pm0.47$          | $0.43_{-0.25}^{+0.58}$        | $-1.81 \pm 0.27$ |

Table A3Stepwise Determination of the Rest-frame UV LF at  $z \sim 7$  and  $z \sim 8$  Using<br/>the SWML Method (Section 4.1) Using All of Our Search Fields Except<br/>CANDELS EGS<sup>a</sup>

| $M_{1600,AB}^{a}$   | $\phi_k~({\rm Mpc}^{-3}~{\rm mag}^{-1})$ | <i>M</i> <sub>1600,<i>AB</i><sup>b</sup></sub> | $\phi_k~({\rm Mpc^{-3}~mag^{-1}})$ |
|---------------------|--|--|------------------------------------|
| $z \sim 7$ galaxies |  | 2  | $z \sim 8$ galaxies                |
| -22.66              | <0.000003°                               | -22.85   | <0.000003°                         |
| -22.16              | $0.000002 \pm 0.000003$                  | -22.35   | <0.000003°                         |
| -21.66              | $0.000024 \pm 0.000009$                  | -21.85   | <0.000003°                         |
| -21.16              | $0.000045 \pm 0.000017$                  | -21.35   | $0.000019 \pm 0.000007$            |
| -20.66              | $0.000189 \pm 0.000037$                  | -20.85   | $0.000054 \pm 0.000016$            |
| -20.16              | $0.000293 \pm 0.000060$                  | -20.35   | $0.000060 \pm 0.000026$            |
| -19.66              | $0.000645 \pm 0.000099$                  | -19.85   | $0.000320 \pm 0.000100$            |
| -19.16              | $0.000740 \pm 0.000158$                  | -19.35   | $0.000497 \pm 0.000212$            |
| -18.66              | $0.001566 \pm 0.000431$                  | -18.60   | $0.001020 \pm 0.000340$            |
| -17.91              | $0.005300 \pm 0.001320$                  | -17.60   | $0.002620 \pm 0.001000$            |
| -16.91              | $0.007720 \pm 0.002680$                  |  |                                    |

<sup>a</sup> The results in this table are derived in exactly the same way as the results in Table 5, but they exclude the  $z \sim 7 + z \sim 8$  search results over the CANDELS EGS field. While our simulation results (Figure 4) suggest that it is possible to identify  $z \sim 7$  and  $z \sim 8$  galaxies using the available observations over the CANDELS EGS field (albeit with some intercontamination between  $z \sim 7$  and  $z \sim 8$  samples), the lack of deep *Y*-band observations over this search field makes the results less robust than over the other CANDELS fields.

<sup>b</sup> Derived at a rest-frame wavelength of 1600 Å.

<sup>c</sup> Upper limits are  $1\sigma$ .

(2006) only showing a modest excess in their faintest (and most uncertain) bin. Overall the results from these surveys are consistent in implying a value for  $M^*$  around -21 mag.

The present  $z \sim 5$  LF shows excellent agreement overall with the wide-area determination by van der Burg et al. (2010), except at -22 mag, where our LF determination is 0.5 dex higher (but consistent within the quoted  $1\sigma$  errors), and with the determination by Iwata et al. (2007), except at the faint end of their search (where completeness and contamination are the most difficult to accurately model). At the faint end, our  $z \sim 5$ LF is generally 0.1 dex higher than the  $z \sim 5$  LF from Bouwens et al. (2007), but otherwise in reasonable agreement. The 0.1 dex difference likely resulted from Bouwens et al. (2007) underestimating the fraction of  $z \sim 5$  galaxies that would scatter outside their two-color selection windows (see Duncan et al. 2014 for a discussion of the challenges) and hence overestimating the selection volume. The selection of  $z \sim 5$  galaxies using the full ACS+WFC3/IR photometry is much cleaner overall, making estimates of the selection volume more robust.

Our new  $z \sim 5$  LF is also in excess of the Bouwens et al. (2007) LF determination at the bright end. Such differences

might again be attributed to Bouwens et al. (2007) overestimating their selection volumes. It is also possible that largescale structure effects contributed (while here we efficiently probe the full redshift interval z = 4.5-5.5, most of the Bouwens et al. (2007)  $z \sim 5$  selection volume derives from the redshift interval z = 4.5-5.0).

Our new LF results are also in excess of the McLure et al. (2009) determination at  $z \sim 5$ . We remark that differences with McLure et al. (2009) could be resolved if the magnitudes in the McLure et al. (2009) determination were systematically too faint (by ~0.2 mag) or if the UDS field were substantially  $(\sim 2\times)$  underdense in bright  $z \sim 5$  galaxies. While such an underdensity over such a wide area might seem implausible for standard models of large-scale structure or bias (e.g., Somerville et al. 2004; Trenti & Stiavelli 2008), Bowler et al. (2015) report evidence for  $\sim 1.8 \times$  variations in the surface density of bright  $z \sim 6$  galaxies on square-degree scales, with the UDS being underdense relative to the UltraVISTA field. Interestingly enough, of all the CANDELS fields we consider, the CANDELS-UDS field appears to be among the poorest in bright ( $H_{160,AB} < 24.5$ )  $z \sim 5$  galaxies, containing  $4 \times$  fewer bright  $z \sim 5$  galaxies than the CANDELS-COSMOS field.

#### *F.2* $z \sim 6$ *Results*

The present LF results are in good agreement with the  $z \sim 6$  LF results of Bouwens et al. (2007) at the faint end (see Figure 9). At the bright end, however, the  $z \sim 6$  LF results of Bouwens et al. (2007) appear to be slightly lower than what we find here (albeit of only modest significance for most LF bins).

It is also useful to compare the present constraints on the Schechter parameters for the  $z \sim 6$  LF with the previous constraints on these parameters from Bouwens et al. (2007). Figure A4 presents both the 68% and 95% confidence intervals on these parameters, as derived by our two studies. Also included in this figure are the constraints that Su et al. (2011), using a similar ACS/optical data set as Bouwens et al. (2007), utilize. There is a clear disagreement between the current constraints on the  $z \sim 6$  LF and previous constraints from Bouwens et al. (2007) and Su et al. (2011).

Given that we now have much better data sets at  $z \sim 6$  with deep near-IR coverage and also much larger bright samples, we can assess how the LFs at  $z \sim 6$  from the previous samples came to differ. This is an opportunity to assess and learn about what issues can arise with more limited data sets and does not indicate that the approach used then was inadequate, or that the current results are subject to significant systematic uncertainties.

After some investigation, we have concluded that the differences largely arose due to Bouwens et al. (2007) only

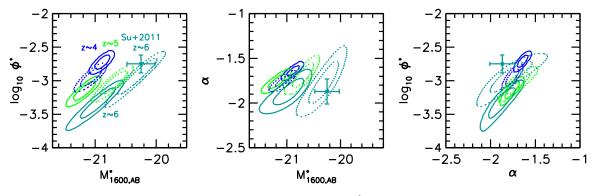


Figure A4. Comparison of the 68% and 95% confidence intervals on the Schechter parameters  $M^*$ ,  $\phi^*$ , and  $\alpha$  we derive for the UV LFs at  $z \sim 4$  (dark blue contours),  $z \sim 5$  (green contours), and  $z \sim 6$  (blue contours) from the XDF+HUDF09-Ps+ERS+CANDELS-GS+GN fields with those found by Bouwens et al. (2007; dotted contours), who considered the optical/ACS data over similar fields. Also shown are the  $M^*$ ,  $\phi^*$ , and  $\alpha$  determinations that Su et al. (2011) derived for the LF at  $z \sim 6$  using almost the same data set as Bouwens et al. (2007). While our current constraints on the Schechter parameters for the LF at  $z \sim 4$  are in reasonable agreement with the Bouwens et al. (2007) determinations, there is a clear disagreement between our current constraints on the  $M^*$  and  $\phi^*$  at  $z \sim 5 - 6$  and the Bouwens et al. (2007) and Su et al. (2011) determinations of these parameters. Differences between the current  $z \sim 6$  LFs and the Bouwens et al. (2007)/Su et al. (2011) determinations in the data set used by Bouwens et al. (2007) and uncertainties in the corrections required to cope with contamination, IGM absorption, and band-shifting concerns (see Figure A5).

having ACS/optical data available to derive the rest-frame UV LF at  $z \sim 6$  (see also Su et al. 2011). This necessitated that (1) Bouwens et al. (2007) *k*-correct the measured fluxes of their sources to 1600 Å to compare with LF results at  $z \sim 4-5$ , (2) Bouwens et al. (2007) correct their measured fluxes for IGM absorption (which is heavily dependent on the uncertain redshift distribution of  $z \sim 6$  candidates), and (3) Bouwens et al. (2007) correct for contamination of their selections made on the basis of the optical data alone. Each of these steps was uncertain and could have resulted in minor systematics in the derived Schechter parameters.

Indeed, one contributing factor appears to be the k-correction that Bouwens et al. (2007) utilize in calculating the equivalent luminosity of sources at a rest-frame wavelength of 1600 Å when the passband in which the sources were observed in the optical  $z_{850}$ -band data had an equivalent rest-frame wavelength of 1350 Å. Bouwens et al. (2007) derived the equivalent luminosity at 1600 Å assuming a UV-continuum slope of -2based on the measurements available at that time (Stanway et al. 2005; Bouwens et al. 2006). However, as subsequent research has shown (Wilkins et al. 2011; Bouwens et al. 2012b, 2014b; Finkelstein et al. 2012; Willott et al. 2013), the most luminous  $z \sim 6$  galaxies have moderately red UV-continuum slopes  $\beta \sim -1.5$ . Use of the appropriate UV-continuum slopes  $\beta$  by Bouwens et al. (2007) would have resulted in 0.1 mag higher estimates of the luminosity for bright sources than what Bouwens et al. (2007) used.

Another likely contributing factor is the correction that Bouwens et al. (2007) applied to account for contamination of their  $z \sim 6 i_{775} - z_{850} > 1.3$  selection by  $z \sim 1-3$  galaxies that were intrinsically red. Such corrections were necessary owing to the lack of deep near-IR observations over the entire GN and GS areas, but could only be estimated from the deep ISAAC  $K_s$ -band observations that were available over the GS field. Bouwens et al. (2006) found that  $18^{+13}_{-9}\%$  of the sources brighter than 26 mag were likely contaminants using these near-IR observations and less than 2% faintward of 26 mag (see also Stanway et al. 2003, who estimated a 25% contamination rate for such a selection using sources from the GS). Bouwens et al. (2007) made use of an almost identical correction. The availability of the deep WFC3/IR observations over the GN and GS allows us to directly test the accuracy of this correction. Using the new WFC3/IR imaging data to determine the nature of  $z \sim 6$  candidates in the Bouwens et al. (2007) catalogs, we find that 10.5% of the candidates brightward of  $z_{850,AB} \sim 26.0$  mag have particularly red  $(z_{850} - H_{160})_{AB} \gtrsim 2$  colors and appear likely to be lower-redshift contaminants.

To determine the effect of these systematics on the derived Schechter parameters at  $z \sim 6$ , we introduced similar systematics into the surface densities of  $z \sim 6$  candidates over CANDELS-GN and GS and rederived the Schechter parameters. The characteristic luminosity  $M^*$  and  $\phi^*$  we recovered are  $-20.73 \pm 0.24$  and  $\phi^* = 0.00066^{+0.00034}_{-0.00022}$  Mpc<sup>-3</sup> (0.4 mag fainter and  $2\times$  higher than for our primary determinations). Interestingly, these Schechter parameters are consistent within  $2\sigma$  with what we derived earlier in Bouwens et al. (2007: dotted magenta contours in Figure A5) for  $M^*$ , i.e.,  $M^*_{\rm UV} = -20.29 \pm 0.19$ , indicating that it is possible to fully reconcile our present and previous results if we consider the above issues. See Figure A5 for details.

Bouwens et al. (2006) derived an even fainter characteristic luminosity  $M^*$  and higher  $\phi^*$  than Bouwens et al. (2007) derived, i.e.,  $M^* = -20.25 \pm 0.20$  and  $\phi^* = 0.00202^{+0.00086}_{-0.00076}$  Mpc<sup>-3</sup>. However, that determination of the Schechter parameters was biased by the procedure that Bouwens et al. (2006) used to correct for field-to-field variations. Small systematics in the degradation experiments resulted in the surface density of sources in the deeper fields being overcorrected upward (by 10%–15%) relative to the shallower fields. Even in the case of perfect corrections, Trenti & Stiavelli (2008) showed through extensive simulations that the procedure Bouwens et al. (2006) used to cope with large-scale structure resulted in minor biases in the measured  $\phi^*$ ,  $M^*$ , and  $\alpha$  parameters (with  $M^*$  too faint and  $\alpha$  too steep).

The present LF results at  $z \sim 6$  also imply a higher ( $\sim 2-3 \times$ ) volume density of luminous ( $\sim -21.5$  mag) galaxies than the recent  $z \sim 6$  results from McLure et al. (2009) and Willott et al. (2013). The McLure et al. (2009) probe utilizes the deep Subaru observations over the Subaru XMM-Newton

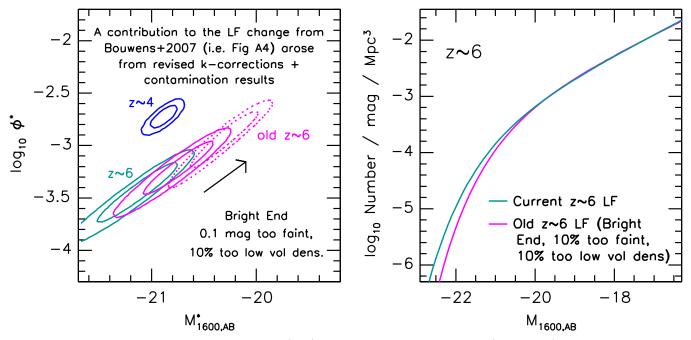


Figure A5. Left: possible impact of limitations in the Bouwens et al. (2007) data set on their  $z \sim 6$  LF determination (Appendix F.2). The magenta lines give the 68% and 95% likelihood contours we find for the  $z \sim 6$  values of  $M^*$  and  $\phi^*$  based on the XDF+HUDF09-Ps+ERS+CANDELS-GN+GS data set. This figure shows the impact on the inferred  $M^*$  and  $\phi^*$  for the LF that can result if the measured magnitudes or volume densities of bright sources are estimated in just a slightly different way from the faint sources, so that there are small 10% systematic differences between the magnitude measurements and volume density estimates between bright and faint sources. The cyan contours show how the present results would change if we suffered from the same systematics that affected the Bouwens et al. (2007) study, where the magnitudes and volume densities of bright sources were likely too faint by 10% (due to limitations in their knowledge of the magnitude-dependent contamination rate). The dotted magenta lines show the 68% and 95% confidence intervals presented by Bouwens et al. (2007) on the  $z \sim 6$  LF. See also Appendix F.2 and Appendix F.3. Right: comparisons of the present  $z \sim 6$  LF determination (magenta line) with similar determinations of the  $z \sim 6$  LF modified to include the aforementioned biases (cyan line). It is apparent that LFs with a brighter characteristic magnitude  $M^*$  and lower value for  $\phi^*$  (steeper faint-end slope  $\alpha$ ) can look very similar overall to LFs with a fainter  $M^*$  and higher value for  $\phi^*$  (shallower faint-end slope  $\alpha$ ).

 Table A4

 Total Number of Especially Bright Sources<sup>a,b</sup> in Our  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ ,  $z \sim 8$ , and  $z \sim 10$  Samples Used in Deriving the Present High-redshift LFs

|         | $z \sim 6$      | $z \sim 7$ | $z \sim 8$      | $z \sim 10$ |
|---------|-----------------|------------|-----------------|-------------|
| Field   | #               | #          | #               | #           |
| GOODS-S | 3               | 4          | 2               | 0           |
| GOODS-N | 1               | 2          | 5               | 1           |
| UDS     | 0               | 2          | 3               | 0           |
| COSMOS  | 3               | 4          | 4               | 0           |
| EGS     | 4               | 7          | 5               | 0           |
| Total   | 13 <sup>°</sup> | 19         | 21 <sup>d</sup> | 1           |

<sup>a</sup> See Appendix G.

<sup>b</sup> Included are candidate  $z \sim 6$  galaxies with  $Y_{105,AB} < 25.0$ ,  $z \sim 7$  galaxies with  $J_{125,AB} < 25.5$ ,  $z \sim 8$  galaxies with  $H_{160,AB} < 26.3$ , and  $z \sim 10$  galaxies with  $H_{160,AB} < 26.5$ .

 $^{\rm c}$  The other two bright  $z\sim 6$  candidates are found in the XDF and HUDF09-1 data sets.

<sup>d</sup> The other two bright  $z \sim 8$  candidates are found in the XDF and HUDF09-2 data sets.

Deep Field together with the deep near-IR observations from the UKIDSS Ultra-Deep Survey (Lawrence et al. 2007), while the Willott et al. (2013) probe uses the full 4 square degree probed by the CFHT Legacy Survey deep fields. Given the very wide areas probed, it is unlikely that differences between our  $z \sim 6$  LF and previous determinations result from largescale structure variations or shot noise (see Appendix G and Table A4). At face value, this might suggest that previous ground-based probes of the LF were 90%–99% incomplete (i.e., missing hundreds of bona fide  $z \sim 6$  galaxies) or that the present probe contains large numbers of contaminants. However, explicit comparisons between the brightest candidates identified in the Willott et al. (2013) search over the CANDELS COSMOS and EGS regions and our own catalogs show very good agreement, as we describe in Section 3.4. Our  $z \sim 6$  catalog contains three of the four bright  $z \sim 6$  candidates identified by Willott et al. (2013) that fall within the CANDELS fields, i.e., WHM 14, WHM 15, and WHM 16. In addition, we find no sources that are brighter than the candidates common to both of our catalogs.

This suggests that there must be some other explanation for the differences, as it is unlikely to arise from the composition of the bright samples (from either contamination or incompleteness in previous ground-based probes). One significant factor might be the use by McLure et al. (2009) and Willott et al. (2013) of deep z-band observations to derive total luminosities for their sources, owing to the impact of IGM absorption on the fluxes (significant in the z band at z > 5.9) and k-corrections required for comparisons with LFs derived at 1600 Å. Both of these factors would tend to make the total luminosities of  $z \sim 6$ galaxies measured in Willott et al. (2013) and McLure et al. (2009) fainter than derived here, if not fully corrected. Use of the median  $z_{850} - Y_{105}$  colors of bright  $(H_{160,AB} < 26)$ z = 5.7-5.9 galaxies suggests a 0.13 mag correction from the k-correction alone (i.e., from 1350 Å to 1600 Å). Absorption by the IGM would also lower the total luminosity inferred for individual sources (by  $\sim 0.15$  mag) if not fully corrected.

While one can speculate on the explanation for such differences in measurements of the total luminosity, clearly the new WFC3/IR data are much deeper than what was previously available and should allow for the best determinations of the total magnitudes. As a check on our total magnitude measurements, we have made a comparison with those from Skelton et al. (2014). For our brightest ( $H_{160,AB} < 26$ ) candidate  $z \sim 6$ -8 galaxies over the CANDELS UDS/COSMOS/EGS fields, we find excellent overall agreement (with our magnitudes being just 0.04 mag brighter in the median).

Other possible explanations for differences include a slightly too aggressive removal of possible contaminating sources in previous studies (e.g., Figure 1 of Steinhardt et al. 2014 shows that photometric redshift techniques could err on the side of overcorrecting for contamination in  $z \sim 4-5$  selections if not calibrated properly) or slight differences in the way total magnitudes were derived (with systematic differences catalogto-catalog as large as ~0.2 mag and more typically ~0.1 mag; e.g., Figures 35–36 from Skelton et al. 2014). Of course, there is no reason to necessarily expect the totalmagnitude measurements in ground-based probes to be too faint (as the blurring effect of the PSF makes flux measurements less sensitive to source size).

# F.3 $z \sim 7$ Results

The UV LF we derive at  $z \sim 7$  (Figure 9) is similar to previous determination of the LF at  $z \sim 7$  using the ERS and HUDF09 fields (Bouwens et al. 2011a) given the uncertainties but shows a slightly larger volume density of bright sources. The larger volume density of bright galaxies is a direct result of the fact that the CANDELS-GN and EGS fields (Table A4) show a larger volume density of bright sources than were found within the ~50 arcmin<sup>2</sup> search area that we previously considered (from the ERS, HUDF/HUDF09, HUDF09-1, and HUDF09-2 search fields). The modest differences we observe at the bright end of the LF are not especially surprising as we are now probing ~15× more volume at the bright end of the LF (and 5× as many sightlines) as we did in the Bouwens et al. (2011b) study.

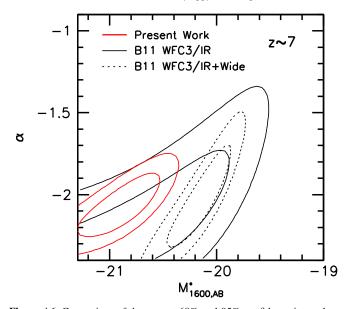
The present LFs are in good agreement with the bright constraints set by the wide-area searches by Castellano et al. (2010) from HAWK-I (161 arcmin<sup>2</sup>; open green squares in Figure 9) and by Bouwens et al. (2010b) from NICMOS (88 arcmin<sup>2</sup>; open red squares in Figure 9). However, the present LF results show a ~1.7–2× higher volume density for bright sources than was found by Ouchi et al. (2009b) in their wide-area (1568 arcmin<sup>2</sup>) search for  $z \sim 7$  galaxies over the Subaru Deep Field and GN to ~26 mag (gray open squares in Figure 9).

Given the seeming robustness of the present constraints on the bright end of the LF (owing to the high quality of the present data set and large areas surveyed; see Appendix G), it would seem more likely that the issue lies with the Ouchi et al. (2009b) determination of the  $z \sim 7$  LF. One particular concern is the large (~50%) contamination correction that Ouchi et al. (2009b) apply to their original sample of 22  $z \sim 7$  sources in arriving at their final LF results. It is possible that the correction that Ouchi et al. (2009b) apply is too large. Even though Ouchi et al. (2009b) appear to have taken great care in accurately estimating the number of low-mass stars, lower-redshift interlopers, and spurious sources that would contaminate their probe, contamination corrections are, by their very nature, highly uncertain, and Ouchi et al. (2009b) explicitly allow for the possibility that they have significantly overestimated the contamination rate by also presenting the  $z \sim 7$  LF without any contamination correction whatsoever (shown in Figure 9 as the gray open triangles). While this does not resolve the slight tension we observe with the brightest constraints from Ouchi et al. (2009b), where no contamination corrections were applied, such tensions could be resolved if there were slight differences (~0.1–0.2 mag) between our measured magnitudes for the brightest sources and the magnitudes derived by Ouchi et al. (2009b; see Appendix F.2).<sup>27</sup>

The present LF also exhibits a higher volume density of bright sources than the recent  $z \sim 7$  LF determinations by McLure et al. (2013) and Schenker et al. (2013). There are two likely contributing factors that can account for this difference. One contributing factor is the fact that the two wide-area fields used by these studies (CANDELS-GS and CANDELS-UDS fields) appear to be systematically underdense (by  $\sim 1.5-2\times$ ) in  $z \sim 7$  galaxies relative to two other search fields also included here, i.e., the CANDELS-EGS and CANDELS-GN fields (Figure 14). A second contributing factor is the HUDF12 team treating  $z \sim 7$  galaxy candidates as point sources in measuring their fluxes. The comparisons we present in Appendix H also suggest that the luminosities that McLure et al. (2013) and Schenker et al. (2013) derive for the brightest sources are  $\sim 0.25$  mag too faint in the median (see Figure A8). McLure et al. (2013)'s treating  $z \sim 7$  galaxies as point sources in deriving selection volumes for their  $z \sim 7$  LF could also contribute to differences between our two studies (perhaps 10% at the bright end). Together these issues could result in the HUDF12 team deriving a UV LF that shows significantly fewer bright  $z \sim 6-7$  sources.

Finally, the present LF results are in excellent agreement with the new LF determination at  $z \sim 7$  from Bowler et al. (2014), except for their faintest LF bin (see Figure 9). Bowler et al. (2014) derived their LF based on 34  $z \sim 7$  candidates they identify over a 1.65 deg<sup>2</sup> search area within the UltraVISTA and UKIDSS UDS search fields. It is unclear why the faintest LF bin from Bowler et al. (2014) is  $\sim 0.8$  dex lower than our own constraint at this luminosity. The three brightest candidates we find over the CANDELS regions of the COSMOS and the UDS fields are exactly the same as Bowler et al. (2014) find, so differences in the derived LFs seem unlikely to arise from our finding especially bright sources that Bowler et al. (2014) miss. We do, however, find three fainter sources in the same magnitude interval that Bowler et al. (2014) do not find, suggesting that Bowler et al. (2014) may suffer from more incompleteness at the faint end than they estimate or the total magnitudes we measure for sources may be slightly brighter ( $\sim 0.1 \text{ mag}$ ) than what they recover. For the three sources our probes have in common, i.e., Bowler et al. (2014) z = 7 candidates 211127 and 185070 and Himiko (Ouchi et al. 2009a), the total magnitudes we measure in the  $J_{125}$  band are  $0.1 \pm 0.3$  mag,  $0.3 \pm 0.2$  mag, and  $0.1 \pm 0.1$  mag brighter, respectively.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>27</sup> In fact, Ono et al. (2012) themselves concede that there is already some tension between the earlier LF results from Ouchi et al. (2009b) and the total magnitude  $[JH_{140,AB} = 25.17 \pm 0.07]$  they measure for a z = 7.2 galaxy (GN-108036) found in the same search and for which they have a spectroscopic confirmation.



**Figure A6.** Comparison of the current 68% and 95% confidence intervals on  $M^*$  and  $\alpha$  for the UV LF at  $z \sim 7$  (solid red lines) with what Bouwens et al. (2011b) previously derived at  $z \sim 7$  based on their WFC3/IR search results alone (solid black line) and combining their WFC3/IR search results with wide-area search results (dotted black line; Ouchi et al. 2009b; Bouwens et al. 2010; Castellano et al. 2011; see Figure 8 from Bouwens et al. 2011b). While our current constraints  $M^*$  and  $\alpha$  at  $z \sim 7$  differ from what we found in Bouwens et al. (2011b), this is due to discrepancies between our new LF results using CANDELS and previous wide-area results (predominantly from Ouchi et al. 2009b). The depth, area, and wavelength coverage of the CANDELS data set should make our new LF constraint robust (see Appendix F.3 and Appendix G). In terms of our LF results using *HST* observations alone, our current constraints on  $M^*$  and  $\alpha$  agree quite well with what Bouwens et al. (2011b) derived previously (solid black line).

The best-fit value for the characteristic luminosity  $M^*$  at  $z \sim 7$  (-20.87 ± 0.26) is brighter than what we presented in Bouwens et al. (2011b;  $M_{UV,AB} = -20.14 \pm 0.26$ ). The lower value for  $M^*$  presented by Bouwens et al. (2011b; and similarly for Grazian et al. 2012) was largely driven by their use of the upper limits on the volume densities of bright  $z \sim 7$  sources from Ouchi et al. (2009b) based on their wide-area (1568 arcmin<sup>2</sup>) search for  $z \sim 7$  sources over the Subaru Deep Field and GN. Excluding the wide-area constraints from Ouchi et al. (2009b) and the other wide-area searches (Castellano et al. 2010; Bouwens et al. 2010b), Bouwens et al. (2011b) would have found a characteristic luminosity  $M^*$  of -20.6 ± 0.4 (see Figure A6 and also Table A2).

# F.4 $z \sim 8$ Results

The present  $z \sim 8$  results are in broad agreement with previous determinations of the LF at  $z \sim 8$  (Bradley et al. 2012; Oesch et al. 2012b; Yan et al. 2012; Schenker et al. 2013; McLure et al. 2013; Schmidt et al. 2014), particularly at the faint end. However, we do find a slight excess at the bright end relative to other recent determinations, owing to our discovery of three bright  $H_{160,AB} z \sim 8$  candidates over the CANDELS-EGS field. These bright candidates seem very likely to be at z > 7 on the basis of their robustly red 3.6  $\mu$ m–4.5  $\mu$ m colors.

In terms of the characteristic luminosity  $M^*$  we derive, we find a much brighter value ( $M^* = -20.63 \pm 0.36$ ) than essentially all previous determinations:  $M^* = -20.10 \pm 0.52$ 

(Bouwens et al. 2011b),  $M^* = -19.80^{+0.46}_{-0.57}$  (Oesch et al. 2012a, 2012b),  $M^* = -20.26^{+0.26}_{-0.34}$  (Bradley et al. 2012),  $M^* = -20.12^{+0.37}_{-0.48}$  (McLure et al. 2013),  $M^* = -20.44^{+0.47}_{-0.33}$  (Schenker et al. 2013),  $M^* = -20.15^{+0.29}_{-0.38}$  (Schmidt et al. 2014),  $M^* = -19.5$  (Lorenzoni et al. 2011). However, we note that the value of  $M^*$  we derive is consistent with what we would expect extrapolating from lower redshift, i.e., -20.94 (Section 5.1). The bright value of  $M^*$  we derive is a direct consequence of our discovery of three bright z > 7 candidates identified over the CANDELS EGS field.

# F.5 $z \sim 10$ Results

While there are still considerable uncertainties in the determinations of the LF at  $z \sim 10$ , the present results are in excellent agreement with our earlier results as presented in Oesch et al. (2014), in terms of both the binned points and the best-fit Schechter parameters (see Figure 9). This is particularly clear if we adopt the same shape for the LF as Oesch et al. (2014) use, i.e.,  $M^* = -20.12$  and  $\alpha = -2.02$ , and if we restrict ourselves to the same samples and search fields. The best-fit value for  $\phi^*$  that Oesch et al. (2014) find for these parameters is  $5.4^{+3.3}_{-2.1} \times 10^{-5}$  Mpc<sup>-3</sup>, while we find a best-fit value of  $6.2^{+3.7}_{-2.4} \times 10^{-5}$  Mpc<sup>-3</sup>.

# F.6 How Can We Reconcile Current Findings with Previous Claims for a Dominant Evolution of the UV LF in $M^*$ at z > 4?

Over the past few years, a wide variety of conclusions have been drawn regarding the evolution of the UV LF at high redshift. Some analyses have argued that the primary evolution in the UV LF is in  $\phi^*$  (e.g., Bouwens et al. 2004b; Beckwith et al. 2006; Capak 2008), while other analyses have argued that the observations provide better support for a primary evolution in the characteristic luminosity  $L^*$  (Bouwens et al. 2006, 2007, 2008; McLure et al. 2009; Lorenzoni et al. 2011) or the faint-end slope  $\alpha$  (Yan & Windhorst 2004).

One particularly influential analysis has been that of Bouwens et al. (2006, 2007). In those analyses, it was found that the UV LF showed much stronger evolution at the bright end than it did at the faint end over the redshift interval  $z \sim 6$ to  $z \sim 3$ . The strong evolution Bouwens et al. (2006, 2007) found at the bright end was very similar to the  $6 \times$  evolution found earlier by Stanway et al. (2003, 2004), while the weaker evolution Bouwens et al. (2006, 2007) found at the faint end was in good agreement with the results of Giavalisco et al. (2004b) and Bouwens et al. (2003b).

The luminosity-dependent evolution that Bouwens et al. (2006, 2007) observed could have been fit by an evolution in the faint-end slope  $\alpha$  of the UV LF or the characteristic luminosity  $M^*$ . Of these two possibilities, Bouwens et al. (2006, 2007) found a better fit to the observed surface density of sources adopting an evolution in the characteristic luminosity. Subsequent analyses of both similar and even wider-area data sets (Su et al. 2011; McLure et al. 2009) recovered approximately the same set of Schechter parameters as what Bouwens et al. (2007) found.

The present LF determinations provide further evidence for such luminosity-dependent evolution. However, the large number of bright  $z \sim 6-7$  galaxies and particularly  $z \sim 10$ galaxies found in the new wide-area WFC3/IR observations (Oesch et al. 2014) have made it clear that the general luminosity-dependent evolution can be better fit through an evolution in the faint-end slope  $\alpha$  and volume density  $\phi^*$ , not exclusively with the characteristic magnitude  $M^*$  as was originally found by Bouwens et al. (2006).<sup>28</sup>

Determining the exact form of the evolution of the UV LF at high redshift has been rather challenging for at least two reasons. First of all, the Schechter parameters become highly degenerate in cases of a steep faint-end slope  $\alpha$ , i.e.,  $\alpha \lesssim -1.8$ , owing to the limited contrast between the faint-end slope of the LF and the effective slope of the LF at the bright end. This makes it more difficult to accurately measure the position of the knee of the LF (making the Schechter parameters highly degenerate). Second, accurate measurements of the position of the knee of the LF are further complicated by (1) field-to-field variations, (2) the large volumes one needs to probe to accurately determine the bright end of the LF, and (3)systematic errors. Systematic errors can affect determinations of the bright end of the LF differently than the faint end, owing to the different data sets involved. Such errors can also have a different impact on determinations of the LF at  $z \sim 4-5$  than at  $z \sim 6-8$ .

Of all of the above factors, perhaps the most challenging issue has been the substantial field-to-field variations in the surface densities of luminous sources. As Table A4 from Appendix G illustrates, the surface density of bright  $z \sim 6-8$ galaxies appears to vary substantially depending on where one happens to search. If one searches for bright  $z \sim 6-8$  galaxies in fields that are underdense (as appears to have been the case over the CANDELS-GS), one would have inferred a faster evolution at the bright end of the UV LF (and hence  $M^*$ ) than appears in fact to be present (using all five CANDELS fields). A comparison of the best-fit Schechter parameters based on the CANDELS-GN+GS (Table 6, upper rows) with the parameters derived from all of our search fields (Table 6, lower rows) suggests that this may have occurred.

Finally, if the UV LF at z > 4 in fact has a non-Schechter shape, this could also have contributed to the past confusion regarding the overall evolution of the UV LF. Thus far, however, we find no evidence for such a non-Schechter form (Section 4.4).

The recent discovery of four bright (apparently robust)  $z \sim 10$  galaxies over the CANDELS-GN and GS by Oesch et al. (2014) leaves very little doubt as to how the UV LF at high redshift evolves. These bright  $z \sim 10$  galaxies simply cannot exist if the characteristic luminosity  $M^*$  is the dominant variable explaining the evolution of the UV LF from  $z \sim 10$  to  $z \sim 4$ .

# $\begin{array}{c} \mbox{APPENDIX G} \\ \mbox{ROBUSTNESS OF OUR CONSTRAINTS ON THE} \\ \mbox{BRIGHT END OF THE } z \sim 6{-8} \mbox{ LFs} \end{array}$

Particularly central to many conclusions in this paper regarding the shape of the UV LF at  $z \sim 6-8$  is the robustness of our constraints on the volume density of bright  $z \sim 6-8$  galaxies. This is an important question, given the tension

between our results and several previous LF results at  $z \sim 6-7$  (though we note better agreement with the new Bowler et al. [2015]  $z \sim 6$  results).

To ensure that our results are well determined, it is useful for us to look at the robustness of the redshift estimates we have on the brightest  $z \sim 6-8$  sources and thus the contamination rate. We consider all  $z \sim 6$  candidates brighter than  $Y_{105,AB} \sim 25.0$ (13 sources), all  $z \sim 7$  candidates brighter than  $J_{125,AB} \sim 25.5$ (19 sources), and all  $z \sim 8$  candidates brighter than  $H_{160,AB} \sim 26.3$  (21 sources). We combined the flux measurements for all of the sources in these bright samples to produce a mean SED for each sample. The mean SED (presented in Figure A7) shows no evidence for flux blueward of the break (<1 $\sigma$ ). Moreover, using the photometric redshift code EAZY to derive a redshift for the mean SED, we recovered z = 5.8, z = 6.7, and z = 7.4 for the redshifts.

As a second check on the robustness of the redshifts for bright sources in our  $z \sim 6-8$  samples, we used the photometric redshift code EAZY (Brammer et al. 2008) to compute their redshift likelihood distributions. Computing this distribution for all 57 individual sources in our bright samples and averaging the results, the average source showed just a 1.0% probability of corresponding to a z < 4 galaxy. For the individual sources themselves, we found that all 53 bright candidates preferred a z > 4 solution over a z < 4 solution.

Second, we investigated how the measured volume density of the brightest  $z \sim 6-8$  galaxy candidates varied from field to field. Since all five CANDELS fields have approximately the same selection volume for the brightest sources—given their similar areas and similar selectability of the brightest  $z \sim 6-8$ candidates—the number of bright candidates per CANDELS field should provide us with an accurate estimate for the fieldto-field variance in the volume density of bright  $z \sim 6-8$ galaxies.

The total number of bright  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ ,  $z \sim 8$ , and  $z \sim 10$  candidates in each of our search fields is given in Table A4. Interestingly enough, the number of bright candidates per field appears to show an approximate Poissonian distribution relative to the mean, with the most extreme upward deviation from the mean being the number of bright  $z \sim 7$  galaxies in the CANDELS-EGS field.<sup>29</sup>

Bootstrap resampling the number of bright candidates in each of the CANDELS fields, we find that the number of bright  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$  candidates has a mean and  $1\sigma$  uncertainty of  $2.2 \pm 0.6$  (0.12 dex),  $3.8 \pm 1.0$  (0.12 dex), and  $3.8 \pm 0.6$  (0.07 dex), respectively. Since the  $1\sigma$  uncertainty here includes both the large-scale structure and Poissonian uncertainties, it provides our best estimate on the uncertainties in the volume density of the brightest  $z \sim 6-8$  candidates.

In summary, all of our tests indicate that the volume density of bright  $z \sim 6-8$  galaxies we derive is robust.

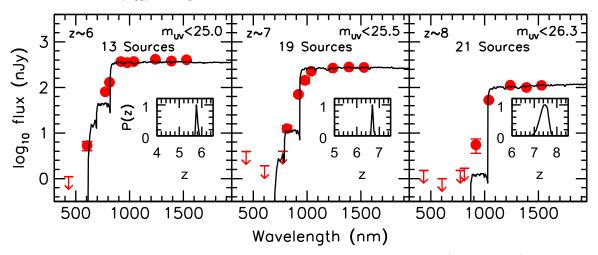
#### APPENDIX H

## COMPARISONS AGAINST THE TOTAL MAGNITUDE MEASUREMENTS FROM MCLURE ET AL. (2013)

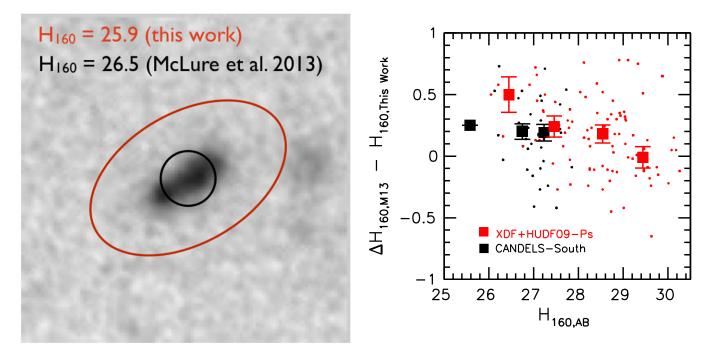
One important difference between the methodology McLure et al. (2013) use to determine the UV LF at  $z \sim 7-8$  and the procedure used here regards our procedures for measuring the

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>28</sup> Even though Beckwith et al. (2006) appear to have been generally correct in their use of  $\phi^*$  to capture one aspect of the evolution of the LF, Beckwith et al. (2006) did not correctly capture the other aspect of the evolution of the UV LF, which is the very strong luminosity-dependent evolution (Figure 8). Beckwith et al. (2006) found no difference in the rate of evolution at the bright and faint ends of the LF.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>29</sup> Of course, we should emphasize that we would expect to find at least seven bright  $z \sim 7$  galaxies in at least one of the five CANDELS fields 38% of the time—even assuming simple Poissonian statistics and the mean number of bright galaxies found across all five CANDELS fields.



**Figure A7.** Mean fluxes of the brightest  $z \sim 6$ ,  $z \sim 7$ , and  $z \sim 8$  galaxies identified over the five CANDELS fields (see Appendix G). The inset shows the redshift likelihood distribution we derive, using the photometric redshift code EAZY to estimate the probable redshift for the average source in our bright sample. No significant flux is present in the stacked SED results blueward of the Lyman break, suggesting that the brightest  $z \sim 6-8$  candidate galaxies found over our search fields are almost all bona fide  $z \sim 6-8$  galaxies.



**Figure A8.** Left: illustration of how the scalable Kron apertures used here to measure total magnitudes for galaxies (red ellipse) compare with the fixed 0."50-diameter apertures McLure et al. (2013) use (black circle). See Appendix H. The apertures are shown with respect to the  $Y_{105}$ -band image of one relatively large  $z \sim 7$  galaxy from the HUDF/XDF UDFz-42566566 (in a  $3'' \times 3''$  box). For sources like the one shown, the McLure et al. (2013) methodology will result in large biases in the measured magnitudes. The total magnitude we measure for this source, i.e., 25.9 mag, is 0.6 mag brighter than what McLure et al. (2013) derive for the same source. Right: differences between the total magnitude measurements from McLure et al. (2013) in the  $H_{160}$  band and those derived here for candidate sources at  $z \sim 7$ -8. The small red points show the observed differences for individual sources from the XDF, HUDF09-1, and HUDF09-2 fields, while the small black points show the observed differences for sources in 1 mag bins centered on  $H_{160,AB}$  of 25.5, 26.5, 27.5, 28.5, and 29.5. As illustrated in the left panel, we would expect a systematic bias in the total magnitude measurement by McLure et al. (2013) as a result of their treatment of  $z \sim 7$ -8 galaxies as point sources, using fixed 0."50-diameter apertures to measure the magnitude of sources and correction to total magnitudes using the point-source encircled energy distribution. This bias likely contributes to the deficit McLure et al. (2013) measure at the bright end of the  $z \sim 7$  LF relative to our own determination (see Figure 9).

total magnitudes of the sources. McLure et al. (2013) treat  $z \sim$  7–8 galaxies as point sources, using fixed circular apertures enclosing 70% of the expected light for point sources and then applying a fixed 0.38 mag correction to total. We, however, derive total magnitudes for galaxies using the light inside 2.5 Kron radii (ranging from 2" to 5" in radius for ~25 mag sources in CANDELS) and then applying an encircled energy correction appropriate for point sources.

To determine whether these differences in methodology may have resulted in any differences in measurements of the total magnitude, we matched up sources from the McLure et al. (2013) and the present catalogs and determined the difference in total  $H_{160}$ -band magnitude. We present the differences in Figure A8 as a function of the average of the total magnitude measurements. Differences in the total magnitude measurements for sources from the deepest data sets XDF, HUDF09-1, and HUDF09-2 are shown in separate colors from differences that occur for sources found in the CANDELS-GS and ERS data set, owing to the slight dependence total magnitudes can show on the depth of a data set (when using variable apertures).

As is apparent from Figure A8, the total magnitude measurements from McLure et al. (2013) appear to agree quite well with our measurements for the faintest, lowest-luminosity  $z \sim 7-8$  galaxies. However, for more luminous sources, the total magnitude measurements from McLure et al. (2013) are offset (in the median) by ~0.25 mag faintward of our total magnitude measurements. While it might be surprising to see such large differences, biases would clearly be expected in the McLure et al. (2013) photometry for the largest, most extended sources (e.g., see the  $z \sim 7$  galaxy shown in the left panel of Figure A8). We verified that we could reproduce the quoted magnitudes in McLure et al. (2013) using similar 0.75 diameter aperture photometry and then aperture correcting the results.

We expect similar systematic biases in the Schenker et al. (2013) LF results owing to their use of an identical photometric procedure.

#### APPENDIX I

#### BOUWENS ET AL. (2008) CONDITIONAL LF MODEL

As an alternative to comparisons with the results from large hydrodynamical simulations (e.g., Jaacks et al. 2012), we make use of a much more simple-minded theoretical model using a CLF (Yang et al. 2003; Cooray & Milosavljević 2005) formalism where one derives the LF from the halo mass function using some mass-to-light kernel:

$$\phi\left(L\right) = \int_{M} \phi\left(L|M\right) \frac{dN}{dM} dM \tag{11}$$

For the kernel, we adopt the same functional form as Cooray & Ouchi (2006):

$$\phi(L|M) = \frac{1}{\sqrt{2\pi} \left(\log_e 10\right) \sigma L}$$
$$\times \exp\left\{-\frac{\log_{10} \left[L/L_c(M)\right]^2}{2\sigma^2}\right\}$$

where  $\frac{dN}{dM}$  is the Sheth-Tormen (1999) halo mass function, where  $\log_e 10 \approx 2.303$  and where  $\phi(L|M)$  is the transfer function that expresses the distribution of galaxies in luminosity at a given halo mass.  $L_c(M)$  represents the UV luminosity of the central galaxy in some halo of mass M, while the parameter  $\sigma$  expresses the dispersion in the relationship between the halo mass and the UV light of the central galaxy. For convenience, we ignore the contribution from satellite galaxies to the LF in the above equation since they appear to constitute  $\leq 10\%$  of the galaxies over a wide range in luminosity (see, e.g., Cooray & Ouchi 2006).

In Bouwens et al. (2008), we found that we could reproduce the observed UV LF at  $z \sim 4$  assuming that the luminosity  $L_c$  of galaxies depended on halo mass in the following way:

$$L_{c} = (2.51 \times 10^{22} \text{WHz}^{-1}) \\ \times \frac{(M/m_{c})^{1.24}}{(1 + (M/m_{c}))} \left(\frac{1+z}{1+3.8}\right)$$
(I2)

where  $\sigma = 0.16$  and  $m_c = 1.2 \times 10^{12} M_{\odot}$ . 2.51 × 10<sup>22</sup> WHz<sup>-1</sup> is equivalent to -21.91 AB mag. Bouwens et al. (2008) included the  $(\frac{1+z}{1+3.8})$  factor in the above expression to approximately match the apparent evolution in the *M/L* ratio of dark matter halos found in that study. We make use of the same parameters in the modeling we do here, with one exception. We have modified the above expression so that the  $(\frac{1+z}{1+3.8})$  factor was taken to the 1.5 power to better fit the evolution of the *UV* LFs from  $z \sim 8$  to  $z \sim 4$ . The (1 + z)factor to the 1.5 power also nicely matches the expected evolution in the dynamical timescales of galaxies at early times.

#### REFERENCES

- Adelberger, K. L., & Steidel, C. C. 2000, ApJ, 544, 218
- Alamo-Martínez, K. A., Blakeslee, J. P., Jee, M. J., et al. 2013, ApJ, 775, 20
- Anders, P., & Fritze-v. Alvensleben, U. 2003, A&A, 401, 1063
- Arnouts, S., Schiminovich, D., Ilbert, O., et al. 2005, ApJL, 619, L43
- Ashby, M. L. N., Willner, S. P., Fazio, G. G., et al. 2013, ApJ, 769, 80
- Atek, H., Siana, B., Scarlata, C., et al. 2011, ApJ, 743, 121
- Beckwith, S. V. W., Stiavelli, M., Koekemoer, A. M., et al. 2006, AJ, 132, 1729
- Behroozi, P. S., Wechsler, R. H., & Conroy, C. 2013, ApJ, 770, 57
- Bertin, E., & Arnouts, S. 1996, A&AS, 117, 39
- Bielby, R., Hudelot, P., McCracken, H. J., et al. 2012, A&A, 545, A23

Binney, J. 1977, ApJ, 215, 483

- Birrer, S., Lilly, S., Amara, A., Paranjape, A., & Refregier, A. 2014, ApJ, 793, 12
- Blakeslee, J. P., Anderson, K. R., Meurer, G. R., Benítez, N., & Magee, D. 2003, ASP Conf. Ser. 240, Astronomical Data Analysis Software and Systems XII (San Francisco, CA: ASP), 257
- Blanton, M. R., Hogg, D. W., Bahcall, N. A., et al. 2003, ApJ, 592, 819
- Bouwens, R., Bradley, L., Zitrin, A., et al. 2014a, ApJ, 795, 126
- Bouwens, R., Broadhurst, T., & Illingworth, G. 2003a, ApJ, 593, 640
- Bouwens, R., Broadhurst, T., & Silk, J. 1998, ApJ, 506, 557
- Bouwens, R. J., Illingworth, G. D., Blakeslee, J. P., Broadhurst, T. J., & Franx, M. 2004a, ApJL, 611, L1
- Bouwens, R. J., Illingworth, G. D., Blakeslee, J. P., & Franx, M. 2006, ApJ, 653, 53
- Bouwens, R. J., Illingworth, G. D., Franx, M., & Ford, H. 2007, ApJ, 670, 928
- Bouwens, R. J., Illingworth, G. D., Franx, M., & Ford, H. 2008, ApJ, 686, 230
- Bouwens, R. J., Illingworth, G. D., Franx, M., et al. 2009, ApJ, 705, 936
- Bouwens, R. J., Illingworth, G. D., Gonzalez, V., et al. 2010b, ApJ, 725, 1587
- Bouwens, R. J., Illingworth, G. D., Labbe, I., et al. 2011a, Natur, 469, 504
- Bouwens, R. J., Illingworth, G. D., Oesch, P. A., et al. 2010a, ApJ, 709, L133
- Bouwens, R. J., Illingworth, G. D., Oesch, P. A., et al. 2011b, ApJ, 737, 90
- Bouwens, R. J., Illingworth, G. D., Oesch, P. A., et al. 2012a, ApJL, 752, L5
- Bouwens, R. J., Illingworth, G. D., Oesch, P. A., et al. 2012b, ApJ, 754, 83
- Bouwens, R. J., Illingworth, G. D., Oesch, P. A., et al. 2014b, ApJ, 793, 115
- Bouwens, R. J., Illingworth, G. D., Rosati, P., et al. 2003b, ApJ, 595, 589
- Bouwens, R. J., Illingworth, G. D., Thompson, R. I., et al. 2004b, ApJL, 606, L25
- Bouwens, R. J., Oesch, P. A., Illingworth, G. D., et al. 2013a, ApJL, 765, L16
- Bowler, R. A. A., Dunlop, J. S., McLure, R. J., et al. 2012, MNRAS, 426, 2772
- Bowler, R. A. A., Dunlop, J. S., McLure, R. J., et al. 2014, MNRAS, 440, 2810
- Bowler, R. A. A., Dunlop, J. S., McLure, R. J., et al. 2015, MNRAS, submitted (arXiv:1411.2976),
- Bradley, L. D., Trenti, M., Oesch, P. A., et al. 2012, ApJ, 760, 108
- Bradley, L. D., Zitrin, A., Coe, D., et al. 2014, ApJ, 792, 76
- Brammer, G. B., Sánchez-Janssen, R., Labbé, I., et al. 2012a, ApJL, 758, L17
- Brammer, G. B., van Dokkum, P. G., & Coppi, P. 2008, ApJ, 686, 1503
- Brammer, G. B., van Dokkum, P. G., Franx, M., et al. 2012, ApJS, 200, 13 Brammer, G. B., van Dokkum, P. G., Illingworth, G. D., et al. 2013, ApJL, 765, L2

- Bunker, A. J., Stanway, E. R., Ellis, R. S., & McMahon, R. G. 2004, MNRAS, 355. 374
- Bunker, A. J., Stanway, E. R., Ellis, R. S., McMahon, R. G., & McCarthy, P. J. 2003, MNRAS, 342, L47
- Burgasser, A. J., McElwain, M. W., Kirkpatrick, J. D., et al. 2004, AJ, 127, 2856
- Calvi, V., Pizzella, A., Stiavelli, M., et al. 2013, MNRAS, 432, 3474
- Capak, P., Aussel, H., Ajiki, M., et al. 2007, ApJS, 172, 99
- Capak, P., Cowie, L. L., Hu, E. M., et al. 2004, AJ, 127, 180
- Capak, P., Faisst, A., Vieira, J. D., et al. 2013, ApJL, 773, L14
- Capak, P. L. 2008, ASP Conf. Ser. 399, Panoramic Views of Galaxy Formation and Evolution (San Francisco, CA: ASP), 54
- Castellano, M., Fontana, A., Grazian, A., et al. 2012, A&A, 540, A39
- Castellano, M., Fontana, A., Paris, D., et al. 2010, A&A, 524, A28
- Castellano, M., Sommariva, V., Fontana, A., et al. 2014, A&A, 566, A19
- Chabrier, G. 2003, PASP, 115, 763
- Choi, J.-H., & Nagamine, K. 2011, MNRAS, 410, 2579
- Coe, D., Zitrin, A., Carrasco, M., et al. 2013, ApJ, 762, 32
- Coleman, G. D., Wu, C.-C., & Weedman, D. W. 1980, ApJS, 43, 393
- Cooray, A., & Milosavljević, M. 2005, ApJL, 627, L89
- Cooray, A., & Ouchi, M. 2006, MNRAS, 369, 1869
- Croton, D. J., Springel, V., White, S. D. M., et al. 2006, MNRAS, 365, 11
- Daddi, E., Dannerbauer, H., Stern, D., et al. 2009, ApJ, 694, 1517
- Davis, M., Guhathakurta, P., Konidaris, N. P., et al. 2007, ApJL, 660, L1
- Dickinson, M. 2000, Astronomy, Physics and Chemistry of  $H_3^+$ , Vol. 358, 2001
- Dickinson, M.GOODS Team 2004, BAAS, 36, #163.01
- Dickinson, M., Stern, D., Giavalisco, M., et al. 2004, ApJL, 600, L99
- Dow-Hygelund, C. C., Holden, B. P., Bouwens, R. J., et al. 2007, ApJ, 660, 47 Dressel, L., et al. 2012, Wide Field Camera 3 Instrument Handbook, Version 5.0 (Baltimore: STScI)
- Duncan, K., Conselice, C. J., Mortlock, A., et al. 2014, MNRAS, 444, 2960
- Efstathiou, G., Ellis, R. S., & Peterson, B. A. 1988, MNRAS, 232, 431
- Eisenstein, D. J., & Hu, W. 1999, ApJ, 511, 5
- Ellis, R. S., McLure, R. J., Dunlop, J. S., et al. 2013, ApJL, 763, L7
- Ferguson, H. C., Dickinson, M., Glavalisco, M., et al. 2004, ApJL, 600, L107
- Finkelstein, S. L., Papovich, C., Dickinson, M., et al. 2013, Natur, 502, 524
- Finkelstein, S. L., Papovich, C., Salmon, B., et al. 2012, ApJ, 756, 164
- Fontana, A., Dunlop, J. S., Paris, D., et al. 2014, A&A, 570, AA11
- Ford, H. C., Clampin, M., Hartig, G. F., et al. 2003, Proc. SPIE, 4854, 81
- Furusawa, H., Kosugi, G., Akiyama, M., et al. 2008, ApJS, 176, 1
- Galametz, A., Grazian, A., Fontana, A., et al. 2013, ApJS, 206, 10
- Giavalisco, M. 2005, newAR, 49, 440
- Giavalisco, M., Dickinson, M., Ferguson, H. C., et al. 2004b, ApJL, 600, L103 Giavalisco, M., Ferguson, H. C., Koekemoer, A. M., et al. 2004a, ApJL, 600. L93
- González, V., Bouwens, R., Illingworth, G., et al. 2014, ApJ, 781, 34
- González, V., Bouwens, R. J., Labbé, I., et al. 2012, ApJ, 755, 148
- Grazian, A., Castellano, M., Fontana, A., et al. 2012, A&A, 547, A51
- Grazian, A., Castellano, M., Koekemoer, A. M., et al. 2011, A&A, 532, A33
- Grogin, N. A., Kocevski, D. D., Faber, S. M., et al. 2011, ApJS, 197, 35
- Guo, Y., Ferguson, H. C., Giavalisco, M., et al. 2013, ApJS, 207, 24
- Haardt, F., & Madau, P. 1996, ApJ, 461, 20
- Holwerda, B. W., Bouwens, R., Oesch, P., et al. 2014a, ApJ, submitted, (arXiv:1406.1180)
- Holwerda, B. W., Trenti, M., Clarkson, W., et al. 2014b, ApJ, 788, 77
- Illingworth, G. D., Magee, D., Oesch, P. A., et al. 2013, ApJS, 209, 6
- Iwata, I., Ohta, K., Tamura, N., et al. 2007, MNRAS, 376, 1557
- Jaacks, J., Choi, J.-H., Nagamine, K., Thompson, R., & Varghese, S. 2012, **IRAS**, 420, 1606
- Kashikawa, N., Shimasaku, K., Yasuda, N., et al. 2004, PASJ, 56, 1011
- Katz, N., Weinberg, D. H., Hernquist, L., & Miralda-Escude, J. 1996, ApJL, 457. L57
- Kawamata, R., Ishigaki, M., Shimasaku, K., Oguri, M., & Ouchi, M. 2014, ApJ, submitted, (arXiv:1410.1535)
- Kennicutt, R. C., Jr. 1998, ARA&A, 36, 189
- Kirkpatrick, J. D., Cushing, M. C., Gelino, C. R., et al. 2011, ApJS, 197, 19
- Koekemoer, A. M., Faber, S. M., Ferguson, H. C., et al. 2011, ApJS, 197, 36
- Kotulla, R., Fritze, U., Weilbacher, P., & Anders, P. 2009, MNRAS, 396, 462 Kron, R. G. 1980, ApJS, 43, 305
- Kuhlen, M., & Faucher-Giguère, C.-A. 2012, MNRAS, 423, 862
- Labbé, I., Bouwens, R., Illingworth, G. D., & Franx, M. 2006, ApJL, 649, L67
- Labbé, I., Gonzalez, V., Bouwens, R. J., et al. 2010a, ApJL, 708, L26
- Labbé, I., Gonzalez, V., Bouwens, R. J., et al. 2010b, ApJL, 716, L103
- Labbé, I., Oesch, P. A., Bouwens, R. J., et al. 2013, ApJL, 777, L19
- Laporte, N., Streblyanska, A., Clement, B., et al. 2014, A&A, 562, L8

- Lawrence, A., Warren, S. J., Almaini, O., et al. 2007, MNRAS, 379, 1599
- Lehnert, M. D., & Bremer, M. 2003, ApJ, 593, 630
- Lorenzoni, S., Bunker, A. J., Wilkins, S. M., et al. 2011, MNRAS, 414, 1455 Lorenzoni, S., Bunker, A. J., Wilkins, S. M., et al. 2013, MNRAS, 429, 150
- Lundgren, B. F., van Dokkum, P., Franx, M., et al. 2014, ApJ, 780, 34
- Madau, P., Ferguson, H. C., Dickinson, M. E., et al. 1996, MNRAS, 283, 1388 Madau, P., Pozzetti, L., & Dickinson, M. 1998, ApJ, 498, 106
- Magee, D. K., Bouwens, R. J., & Illingworth, G. D. 2011, Astronomical Data
- Analysis Software and Systems 20, Vol. 442, 395
- Magnelli, B., Elbaz, D., Chary, R. R., et al. 2009, A&A, 496, 57
- Magnelli, B., Elbaz, D., Chary, R. R., et al. 2011, A&A, 528, A35
- Martin, D. C., Seibert, M., Buat, V., et al. 2005, ApJ, 619, L59
- McCracken, H. J., Capak, P., Salvato, M., et al. 2010, ApJ, 708, 202
- McCracken, H. J., Milvang-Jensen, B., Dunlop, J., et al. 2012, A&A,
- 544, A156 McLure, R. J., Cirasuolo, M., Dunlop, J. S., Foucaud, S., & Almaini, O. 2009, INRAS, 395, 2196
- McLure, R. J., Dunlop, J. S., Bowler, R. A. A., et al. 2013, MNRAS, 432, 2696
- McLure, R. J., Dunlop, J. S., Cirasuolo, M., et al. 2010, MNRAS, 403, 960
- Meurer, G. R., Heckman, T. M., & Calzetti, D. 1999, ApJ, 521, 64
- Moster, B. P., Somerville, R. S., Maulbetsch, C., et al. 2010, ApJ, 710, 903 Muñoz, J. A., & Loeb, A. 2011, ApJ, 729, 99
- Nonino, M., Dickinson, M., Rosati, P., et al. 2009, ApJS, 183, 244
- Oesch, P. A., Carollo, C. M., Stiavelli, M., et al. 2009, ApJ, 690, 1350
- Oesch, P. A., Bouwens, R. J., Illingworth, G. D., et al. 2010a, ApJL, 709, L16
- Oesch, P. A., Bouwens, R. J., Carollo, C. M., et al. 2010b, ApJL, 709, L21
- Oesch, P. A., Bouwens, R. J., Illingworth, G. D., et al. 2012a, ApJ, 745, 110
- Oesch, P. A., Bouwens, R. J., Illingworth, G. D., et al. 2012b, ApJ, 759, 135
- Oesch, P. A., Bouwens, R. J., Illingworth, G. D., et al. 2013a, ApJ, 773, 75
- Oesch, P. A., Bouwens, R. J., Illingworth, G. D., et al. 2014, ApJ, 786, 108
- Oesch, P. A., Labbé, I., Bouwens, R. J., et al. 2013b, ApJ, 772, 136
- Oesch, P. A., Stiavelli, M., Carolla, C. M., et al. 2007, ApJ, 671, 1212
- Oesch, P. A., van Dokkum, P. G., Illingworth, G. D., et al. 2015, ApJ, submitted (arXiv:1502.05399)

Papovich, C., Finkelstein, S. L., Ferguson, H. C., Lotz, J. M., & Giavalisco, M.

Reddy, N. A., Erb, D. K., Pettini, M., Steidel, C. C., & Shapley, A. E. 2010,

Oke, J. B., & Gunn, J. E. 1983, ApJ, 266, 713

2011, MNRAS, 412, 1123

ApJ, 712, 1070

440, 731

48

Silk, J. 1977, ApJ, 211, 638

(arXiv:1412.0663)

- Ono, Y., Ouchi, M., Curtis-Lake, E., et al. 2013, ApJ, 777, 155
- Ono, Y., Ouchi, M., Mobasher, B., et al. 2012, ApJ, 744, 83
- Ouchi, M., Mobasher, B., Shimasaku, K., et al. 2009b, ApJ, 706, 1136
- Ouchi, M., Ono, Y., Egami, E., et al. 2009a, ApJ, 696, 1164
- Ouchi, M., Shimasaku, K., Okamura, S., et al. 2004, ApJ, 611, 660 Pannella, M., Carilli, C. L., Daddi, E., et al. 2009, ApJL, 698, L116

Patten, B. M., Stauffer, J. R., Burrows, A., et al. 2006, ApJ, 651, 502

Popesso, P., Dickinson, M., Nonino, M., et al. 2009, A&A, 494, 443

Reddy, N. A., Steidel, C. C., Pettini, M., et al. 2008, ApJS, 175, 48

Riess, A. G., Strogler, L.-G., Casertano, S., et al. 2007, ApJ, 659, 98

Rodney, S. A., Riess, A. G., Strolger, L.-G., et al. 2014, AJ, 148, 13

Robertson, B. E., Furlanetto, S. R., Schneider, E., et al. 2013, ApJ, 768, 71

Rogers, A. B., McLure, R. J., Dunlop, J. S., et al. 2014, MNRAS, 440, 3714 Sandage, A., Tammann, G. A., & Yahil, A. 1979, ApJ, 232, 352 (STY79)

Schenker, M. A., Robertson, B. E., Ellis, R. S., et al. 2013, ApJ, 768, 196

Shimizu, I., Inoue, A. K., Okamoto, T., & Yoshida, N. 2014, MNRAS,

Skelton, R. E., Whitaker, K. E., Momcheva, I. G., et al. 2014, ApJS, 214, 24

Smit, R., Bouwens, R. J., Franx, M., et al. 2014a, ApJ, in press,

Schiminovich, D., Ilbert, O., Arnouts, S., et al. 2005, ApJ, 619, L47

Scoville, N., Abraham, R. G., Aussel, H., et al. 2007, ApJS, 172, 38

Shim, H., Chary, R.-R., Dickinson, M., et al. 2011, ApJ, 738, 69

Sirianni, M., Jee, M. J., Benítez, N., et al. 2005, PASP, 117, 1049

Smit, R., Bouwens, R. J., Franx, M., et al. 2012, ApJ, 756, 14

Reddy, N. A., & Steidel, C. C. 2009, ApJ, 692, 778

Robertson, B. E., & Ellis, R. S. 2012, ApJ, 744, 95

Schaerer, D., & de Barros, S. 2009, A&A, 502, 423

Rees, M. J., & Ostriker, J. P. 1977, MNRAS, 179, 541

Sawicki, M. J., Lin, H., & Yee, H. K. C. 1997, AJ, 113, 1

Schaye, J., & Dalla Vecchia, C. 2008, MNRAS, 383, 1210

Schlafly, E. F., & Finkbeiner, D. P. 2011, ApJ, 737, 103

Sheth, R. K., & Tormen, G. 1999, MNRAS, 308, 119

Schmidt, K. B., Treu, T., Trenti, M., et al. 2014, ApJ, 786, 57

Peng, C. Y., Ho, L. C., Impey, C. D., & Rix, H.-W. 2002, AJ, 124, 266 Pirzkal, N., Burgasser, A. J., Malhotra, S., et al. 2009, ApJ, 695, 1591

- Smit, R., Bouwens, R. J., Labbé, I., et al. 2014b, ApJ, 784, 58
- Sobral, D., Smail, I., Best, P. N., et al. 2013, MNRAS, 428, 1128
- Somerville, R. S., Lee, K., Ferguson, H. C., et al. 2004, ApJL, 600, L171
- Springel, V. 2005, MNRAS, 364, 1105
- Stanway, E. R., Bunker, A. J., & McMahon, R. G. 2003, MNRAS, 342, 439
- Stanway, E. R., Bunker, A. J., McMahon, R. G., et al. 2004, ApJ, 607, 704
- Stanway, E. R., McMahon, R. G., & Bunker, A. J. 2005, MNRAS, 359, 1184
- Stark, D. P., Ellis, R. S., Bunker, A., et al. 2009, ApJ, 697, 1493
- Stark, D. P., Ellis, R. S., Chiu, K., Ouchi, M., & Bunker, A. 2010, MNRAS, 408, 1628
- Stark, D. P., Schenker, M. A., Ellis, R., et al. 2013, ApJ, 763, 129
- Steidel, C. C., Adelberger, K. L., Giavalisco, M., Dickinson, M., & Pettini, M. 1999, ApJ, 519, 1
- Steidel, C. C., Giavalisco, M., Pettini, M., Dickinson, M., & Adelberger, K. L. 1996, ApJL, 462, L17
- Steinhardt, C. L., Speagle, J. S., Capak, P., et al. 2014, ApJL, 791, LL25
- Strolger, L.-G., Riess, A.-G., Dahlen, T., et al. 2004, ApJ, 613, 200
- Su, J., Stiavelli, M., Oesch, P., et al. 2011, ApJ, 738, 123
- Szalay, A. S., Connolly, A. J., & Szokoly, G. P. 1999, AJ, 117, 68
- Tacchella, S., Trenti, M., & Carollo, C. M. 2013, ApJL, 768, L37
- Tanvir, N. R., Levan, A. J., Fruchter, A. S., et al. 2012, ApJ, 754, 46
- Tilvi, V., Papovich, C., Tran, K.-V. H., et al. 2013, ApJ, 768, 56
- Trenti, M., Bradley, L. D., Stiavelli, M., et al. 2011, ApJL, 727, L39
- Trenti, M., Bradley, L. D., Stiavelli, M., et al. 2012a, ApJ, 746, 55
- Trenti, M., Perna, R., Levesque, E. M., Shull, J. M., & Stocke, J. T. 2012b, ApJL, 749, L38

- Trenti, M., Perna, R., & Tacchella, S. 2013, ApJL, 773, L22
- Trenti, M., & Stiavelli, M. 2008, ApJ, 676, 767
- Trenti, M., Stiavelli, M., Bouwens, R. J., et al. 2010, ApJL, 714, L202
- Treyer, M. A., Ellis, R. S., Milliard, B., Donas, J., & Bridges, T. J. 1998, MNRAS, 300, 303
- Vale, A., & Ostriker, J. P. 2004, MNRAS, 353, 189
- van den Bosch, F. C., Yang, X., & Mo, H. J. 2003, MNRAS, 340, 77
- van der Burg, R. F. J., Hildebrandt, H., & Erben, T. 2010, A&A, 523, A74
- van der Wel, A., Straughn, A. N., Rix, H.-W., et al. 2011, ApJ, 742, 111
- van Dokkum, P. G., Whitaker, K. E., Brammer, G., et al. 2010, ApJ, 709 1018
- Vanzella, E., Giavalisco, M., Dickinson, M., et al. 2009, ApJ, 695, 1163
- Wang, B., & Heckman, T. M. 1996, ApJ, 457, 645
- Weiner, B. J. & AGHAST Team 2014, American Astronomical Society Meeting Abstracts, 223, 227.07
- Wilkins, S. M., Bunker, A. J., Ellis, R. S., et al. 2010, MNRAS, 403, 938
- Wilkins, S. M., Bunker, A. J., Stanway, E., Lorenzoni, S., & Caruana, J. 2011, MNRAS, 417, 717
- Willott, C. J., McLure, R. J., Hibon, P., et al. 2013, AJ, 145, 4
- Windhorst, R. A., Cohen, S. H., Hathi, N. P., et al. 2011, ApJS, 193, 27
- Yan, H., Finkelstein, S. L., Huang, K.-H., et al. 2012, ApJ, 761, 177
- Yan, H., Yan, L., Zamojski, M. A., et al. 2011, ApJL, 728, L22
- Yan, H., & Windhorst, R. A. 2004, ApJL, 612, L93
- Yang, X., Mo, H. J., & van den Bosch, F. C. 2003, MNRAS, 339, 1057
- Yoshida, M., Shimasaku, K., Kashikawa, N., et al. 2011, ApJ, 653, 988
- Zheng, W., Postman, M., Zitrin, A., et al. 2012, Natur, 489, 406 (Z12)